

Why do we need to manage fuel loads in the urban/forest interface zone?

Key Points

- ⇒ Fuel loads influence bush fire intensity.
- ⇒ The lower the intensity the more options are available to firefighters to suppress a fire.
- ⇒ Managing the fuel load will assist firefighters to suppress bush fires that may threaten homes.
- ⇒ A destructive fire does not need extreme weather conditions.

Definitions

- ⇒ Bush fire intensity is determined by the rate of spread of the fire, the fuel consumed and the heat yield of the burning vegetation.
- ⇒ Fire intensity is calculated by

$$\text{Rate of spread} \times \text{fuel burnt} / 2$$

By managing and reducing fuel loads fire-fighters are able to put bush fires out more quickly. This also reduces the impact a fire has on property and lives of the owners and surrounding neighbours.

With the correct weather conditions and planning, property owners can undertake their own prescribed burning during winter months to reduce the risk of bush fires.

This will reduce the impact a bush fire may have on the owner's property and assist fire fighters in suppressing a fire.

High fuel loads in a bush fire which will burn quicker and hotter and destroy more bush.

As the intensity of the fire increases, it is harder for fire-fighters to put the fire out as their options become increasingly diminished. This can be seen from the head fire behaviour classes table over the page.

For example a fire which starts in the Perth hills which has 20 tonne per hectare of fuel and travels at 200 metres per hour will have a fire intensity of approximately 2,000 kilowatts per metre. The table over the page shows fire-fighters can put the fire out using fire appliances and machinery to cut fire breaks.

A destructive fire doesn't need extreme weather conditions.

A fire of 2,000 kilowatts per metre in the Perth hills which has 20 tonnes per hectare of fuel only needs a temperature of 30 degrees, relative humidity of 55 percent and a wind speed of 16 kilometres per hour before it directly exceeds the capability of fire-fighters to directly attack the bush fire.

The only way to stop this from occurring and to decrease fire intensity is by reducing and managing the amount of fuel available.

People undertake prescribed burning because it is the least intrusive option compared with slashing or using herbicides.

For more information contact the Bush Fire and Environmental Protection Branch on 9323 9300 or visit www.fesa.wa.gov.au

Why do we need to manage fuel loads in the urban/forest interface zone?

The table below shows the options available to firefighters when suppressing a fire at different levels of intensity and rate of spread (ROS).

HEADFIRE BEHAVIOUR CLASSES
1 Readily suppressed. Intensity < 800 kW/m and/or ROS < 60 m/hr in all fuels
2 Hand tool attack possible Intensity < 800 kW/m and/or ROS < 140 m/hr in forest/woodland and shrubland Intensity < 800 kW/m and/or ROS < 300 m/hr in grassland
3 Direct machine and tanker attack possible Intensity < 2000 kW/m and/or ROS < 400 m/hr in forest/woodland Intensity < 2000* kW/m and/or ROS < 1000 m/hr in shrubland Intensity < 5000 kW/m and/or ROS < 6500 m/hr in grassland
4 Direct attack not possible/unlikely to succeed. Intensity > 2000 kW/m and/or ROS > 400 m/hr in forest/woodland Intensity > 2000* kW/m and/or ROS > 1000 m/hr in shrubland Intensity > 5000 kW/m and/or ROS > 6500 m/hr in grassland
5 Indirect attack likely to fail Intensity > 4000 kW/m and/or ROS > 800 m/hr in forest/woodland Intensity > 8000 kW/m and/or ROS 2000 m/hr in shrubland ROS > 10000 m/hr in grassland

Table from C Muller, 2008, "Bush Fire Threat Analysis" Chris Muller

Key kW/m Kilowatts per metre m/h Metres per hour ROS Rate of spread

Description of fuels

Forest occurs where the tall trees and dense canopies grow in the higher rainfall areas such as the jarrah forest between Mundaring and the karri forest near Walpole.

Woodland is an area covered in trees ranging between the higher rainfall areas to the arid interior of the State or on the Swan Coastal Plain. As the trees are spaced further apart than in a forest there is little leaf litter. These areas can also be very floristically diverse.

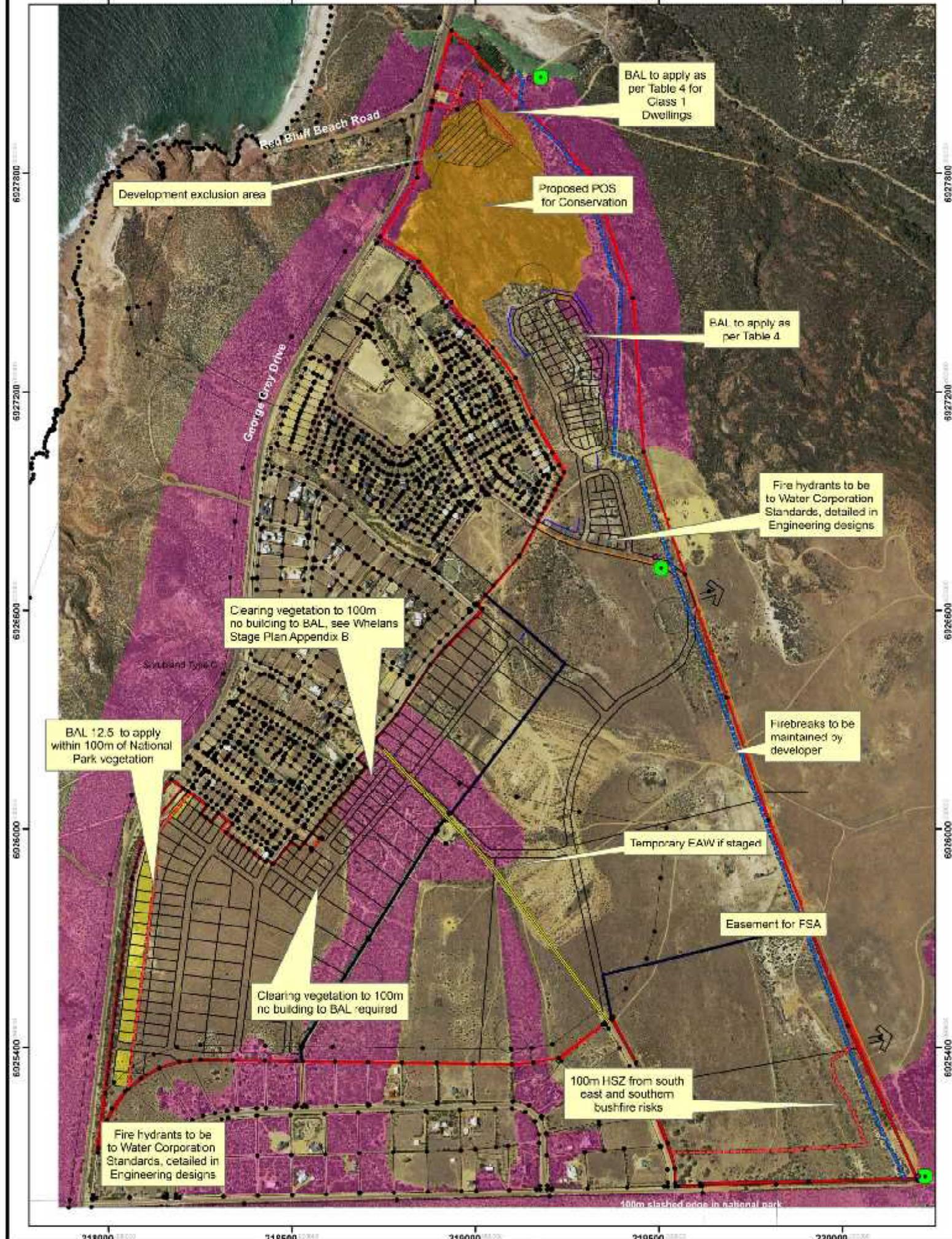
Shrubland is dominated by small woody shrubs such as in mallee and mulga areas and are primarily in the low rainfall interior. These areas can also be very floristically diverse.

Grassland is an area dominated by grasses, with varying levels of over storey.

For more information contact the Bush Fire and Environmental Protection Branch on 9323 9300 or visit www.fesa.wa.gov.au

Appendix G

Bushfire Management Plan



Development exclusion area

BAL to apply as per Table 4 for Class 1 Dwellings

Proposed POS for Conservation

BAL to apply as per Table 4

Fire hydrants to be to Water Corporation Standards, detailed in Engineering designs

Clearing vegetation to 100m no building to BAL, see Whelans Stage Plan Appendix B

BAL 12.5 to apply within 100m of National Park vegetation

Firebreaks to be maintained by developer

Temporary EAW if staged

Easement for FSA

Clearing vegetation to 100m no building to BAL required

100m HSZ from south east and southern bushfire risks

Fire hydrants to be to Water Corporation Standards, detailed in Engineering designs

100m slashed roads in National Park

Legend

- Sign
- Gate
- Fire Service Access (FSA)
- Exclusion area
- Scrub Type D
- Subject site
- Temp EAW
- 100m HSZ
- Woodland Type B
- Shrubland Type C
- BAL 12.5

Scale: 1:2000 @ A3
GDA 94 Zone 50

95 Poppywood Drive
Marrickville NSW 2122
Australia
Tel: 02 9541 2636
Fax: 02 9541 2936
Web: 02 9541 2636

Bushfire Management Plan

Client: East Pty Ltd & Strathairn Pty
Lots 6002 & 6006 George Gray Drive
Marrickville NSW

Project	File	Date
FAPL	W1810R	07/03/2018

Appendix H

Works Program

Lots 9502 and 9505 George Grey Drive, Kalbarri - Site Development

Item	Standard required/Task Description	To be completed by	Person Responsible	Further information
Internal Roads	20m internal road reserves, standards as per Table 5	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan
Emergency Access Ways & Fire Service Access	To Standards in Table 5 access along internal road network and existing roads. Eastern FSA to be implemented by Developer.	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan
Building Protection Zones	To DFES Standard 20m	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan
Hazard Protection Zones	To AS3959-2009 standard	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan
Water	Australian Standards approved underground fire hydrants are required every 200m. Fire hydrants outlets must be installed to Water Corporation standards installed in accordance with the Water Corporation's No 63 Water Reticulation Standard and are to be identified by standard pole and/or road markings by the Developer.	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan
Firebreaks	If the subdivision is staged it will be the responsibility of the developer to maintain firebreaks until the site is developed or changes ownership.	Prior to construction	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan and Shire of Northampton Fire break order.
Landscaping	Low fuel areas, to BPZ standards.	Ongoing	Adjacent Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan

Lots 9502 and 9505 George Grey Drive, Kalbarri - Fire Mitigation Works Plan – Ongoing (Post Lot Sale)

Item	Standard required/Task Description	To be completed by	Person Responsible	Further information
Internal Roads	As outlined in Table 4	Shire of Northampton deadlines	Developer	Civil Engineers
Emergency Access Ways & Fire Service Access	As outlined in Table 4	Shire of Northampton deadlines	Developer	If staged work with the City to ensure access and egress location and standards are agreed upon
Building Protection Zones	Shire of Northampton & DFES standard	Shire of Northampton deadlines	Lot owner	DFES and Shire of Northampton
Hazard Protection Zones	To AS3959-2009	Shire of Northampton deadlines	Lot owner	DFES and Shire of Northampton
Building to AS3959-2009	To Australian standard as it applies to individual properties and approved at building construction stages.	Lot owner, Shire of Northampton	Lot owner	Australian Standard 3959-2009
Water	Water Corporation WA Standard hydrants	Annually	Developer	Civil Engineers
Firebreaks	Shire of Northampton firebreak order	Annually	Developer until all land urban	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan and Shire of Northampton Fire break order.
Landscaping	Shire of Northampton standards	Annually	Developer	As outlined in Bushfire Management Plan and Shire of Northampton landscaping guidelines.

Appendix I

DFES Checklist

Appendix G Bushfire Management Plan– Compliance Checklist

Element 1: Location

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A1.1**?

Yes No

Not in an area where the bushfire hazard does not present an unreasonable level of risk to life and property. Requires construction standards to BAL Construction and AS3959-2009 where 100m HSZ cannot be achieved.

Element 2: Siting and Design of Development

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A2.1**?

Yes No

HSZ achieved, where 100m cannot be achieved to be built to BAL and AS3959-2009.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A2.2**?

Yes No

Every building sited >20m from vegetation, meeting 20m BPZ requirement.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A2.3**?

Yes No

HSZ to DFES and Shire of Northampton standards, HSZ achieved, where 100m cannot be achieved to be built to BAL construction.

Element 3: Vehicular access

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.1**?

Yes No

Opposing vehicular access points via existing and newly created internal road network to the north west and south.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.2**?

Yes No

Public Roads proposed to meet minimum grades.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.3**?

Yes No

Cul de sacs not proposed

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.4**?

Yes No

Battle axes not proposed

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.5?**

Yes No

Private driveways will be constructed to DFES standards.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.6?**

Yes No

Emergency Access Ways along internal road network.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.7?**

Yes No

Fire Service Access along internal road network, additional FSA along eastern boundary.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A3.8?**

Yes No

Gates required along eastern boundary, to DFES and Shire standards.

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A2.9?**

Yes No

Signs required along eastern boundary, to DFES and Shire standards.

Element 4: Water

Does the proposal comply with the performance criteria by applying acceptable solution **A4.1?**

Yes No

Yes reticulated scheme water.

Application Declaration

I declare that the information provided is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.

Full name:

Agency/Corporation:

Applicant signature:

Date:

**Browne Farm, Part of
of Lots 9502 and 9505
George-Grey Drive,
Kalbarri**

LEVEL 1 FLORA and VEGETATION SURVEY



Kathryn Kinnear

Bio Diverse Solutions

8/12/2014





Contact details

Bio Diverse Solutions
55 Peppermint Drive
Albany WA 6330
08 9841 3936/ 0447555516
www.biodiversesolutions.com.au
ABN 48 138 824 272

REVISION RECORD

Revision	Summary	Revised By	Date
DRAFT 3/11/2014	ID PLANNING REVIEW	WHELANS	3/11/2014
FINAL ID 8/12/2014	ISSUED TO CLIENT	K.KINNEAR	8/12/2014

Copyright © Bio Diverse Solutions, October 2014

Disclaimer

This document may only be used for the purposes for which it was commissioned and in accordance with the Terms of Engagement for the commission. Unauthorised copy or use of this document in for whatsoever is prohibited. Any representation, statement, opinion and advice expressed or implied in this document is made in good faith, and on the basis that Bio Diverse Solutions is not liable for any damage or losses whatsoever which may occur as a result of action taken or not taken (as the case may be) in respect of any representation, statement, opinion of advice referred herein.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1	INTRODUCTION	4
1.1	SITE LOCATION	4
1.2	SCOPE OF WORK.....	5
1.3	REGIONAL CONTEXT.....	5
1.4	GEOLOGY, GEOMORPHOLOGY AND SOILS.....	5
2	VEGETATION AND FLORA	6
2.1	SURVEY METHODS	6
2.2	FLORA SURVEY OUTCOMES	6
2.3	VEGETATION UNITS.....	12
2.4	VEGETATION CONDITION	14
2.5	WEEDS AND DISTURBANCE	15
3	SUMMARY AND RECOMMENDATIONS	16
4	REFERENCES	18
5	APPENDICES	19
APPENDIX A:	DPAW THREATENED AND PRIORITY FLORA DATABASE SEARCH.....	21
APPENDIX B:	FLORA AND FAUNA SPECIES IDENTIFIED WITHIN 5 KM THROUGH NATURE MAP	24
APPENDIX C:	EPBC ACT PROTECTED MATTERS REPORT	39
APPENDIX D:	DEFINITIONS OF CONSERVATION CODES.....	51
APPENDIX E:	FLORA PLOT MAP AND SPECIES LISTS.....	53
APPENDIX F:	CRITERIA USED IN THE ENVIRONMENTAL WEED STRATEGY FOR WESTERN AUSTRALIA.....	65

1 INTRODUCTION

1.1 Site location

The survey area is located approximately 3.6 km south south west of Kalbarri and is a small portion of a larger subdivision of Lots 9502 and 9505 George-Grey Drive, Kalbarri. This survey and report relate to the 6.47 ha special use (development) site at the northern tip of the development (Figure 1), which is proposed "Special Use".

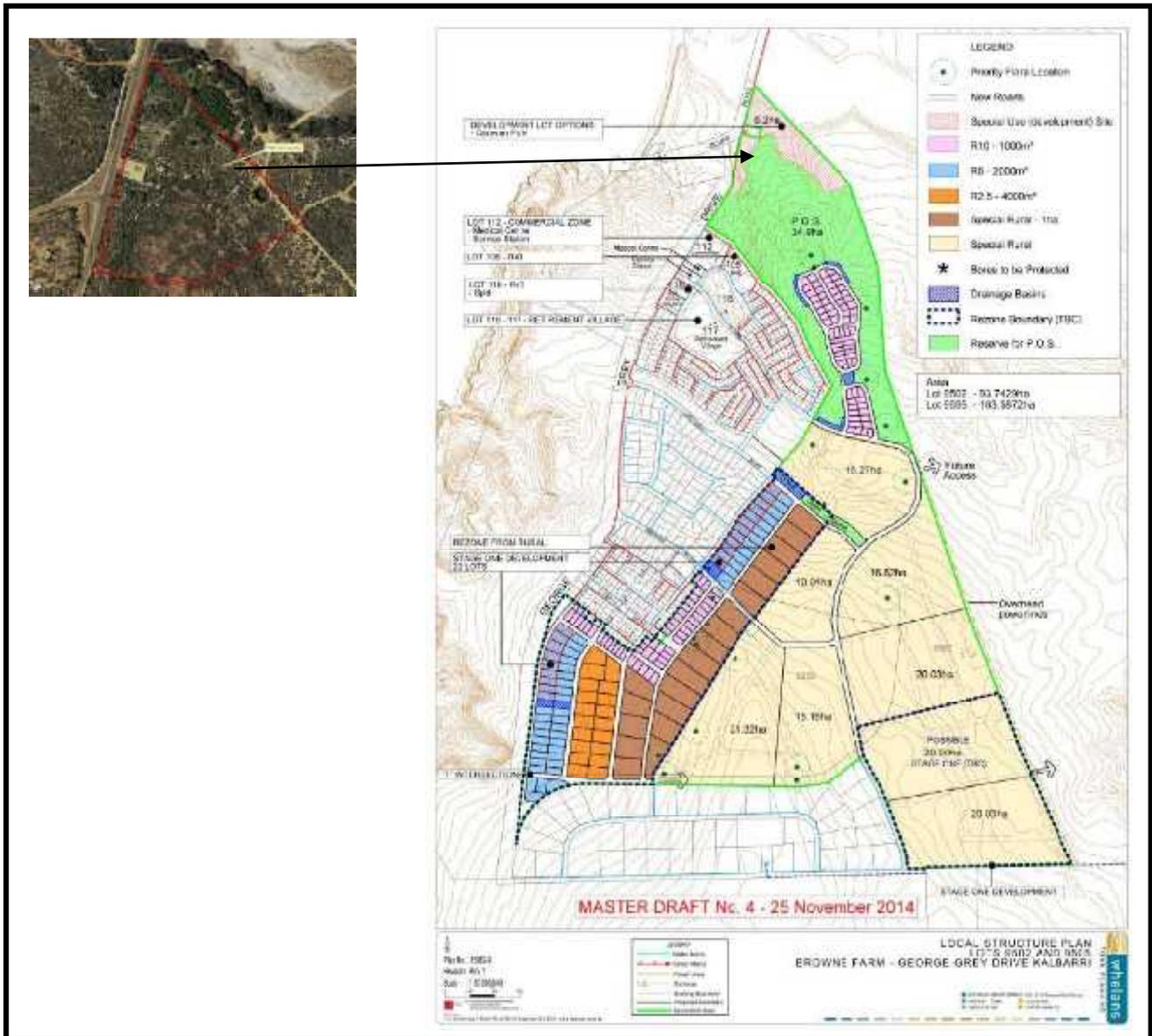


Figure 1: Survey area and revised structure plan for Lots 9502 and 9505 George Grey Drive, Kalbarri.

To the south of the survey area is public open space associated with the subdivision of Lots 9502 and 9505. To the west is the Red Bluff Caravan Park and Shire managed coastline and to the north is the Whitecarra Gully which runs south east through uncleared private property before reaching the Kalbarri National Park.

1.2 Scope of work

Bio Diverse Solutions was commissioned by Ilam Pty Ltd and Silkcharm Pty Ltd to conduct a flora and vegetation assessment of the special use site on the northern tip of the proposed Browne Farm Development area, hereafter referred to as the survey area. The area to the south has previously been assessed by Parsons Brinckerhoff Australia Pty Ltd in September 2007 (PB 2008). In February 2014, the Department of Parks and Wildlife advised Whelans that the area identified as special use (development) site contains potential habitat for declared rare flora (DRF) species *Lechenaultia chlarantha* and *Stachystemon nematophorus*.

A level 1 flora and vegetation survey was undertaken in accordance with EPA Guidance Statement 51: *Terrestrial Flora and Vegetation Surveys for Environmental Impact Assessment in Western Australia* (EPA, 2004). Targeted surveys were also undertaken in potential habitat for DRF and priority listed flora. The surveys were undertaken on the 8th and 9th September 2014.

1.3 Regional Context

The survey area lies within the Geraldton Sandplains Interim Biogeographic Regional Area (IBRA) bioregion and the Geraldton Hills sub region. The bioregion is characterised by extensive proteaceous heaths rich in endemic species occurring on undulating, lateritic sandplains (Desmond and Chant 2001). The Geraldton Hills subregion incorporates the southern end of Carnarvon Basin and northern end of the Perth Basin, with exposed areas of siltstone and sandstones, mostly overlain by sandplains, alluvial plains, and coastal limestones. Vegetation consists of heaths with emergent *Banksia* and *Actinostrobus*, York Gum woodlands on alluvial plains, proteaceous heath and *Acacia* scrubs on limestones and low closed forest of *Acacia rostellifera* on alluvial plains (Desmond and Chant 2001). The main land uses in the surrounding areas include residential development, dry land agriculture, grazing of native pastures, conservation lands, and other Crown lands.

1.4 Geology, geomorphology and soils

The survey area is located within the Kalbarri Sandplain Zone in the Canarvon Province, which is characterised by moderately dissected sandplain on deeply weathered mantle and colluvium over Cretaceous (and some Silurian) sedimentary rocks of the Carnarvon Basin (Tille 2006). The sandplains are predominantly flat to gently undulating, though sandplains with linear (and occasionally reticulate) dunes and broad depressions also occur. The floors of these depressions may be broad sandy swales, clayey interdunal plains, saline flats, or limestone plains. Alluvial plains are found on old river deltas and range from nearly flat, saline plains to plains with numerous low sandy banks and rises. Soils are dominated by pale deep sands, yellow deep sands, red deep sands and sandy duplexes, some pale shallow sands and bare rock (Tille 2006).

2 VEGETATION AND FLORA

2.1 Survey methods

Desktop inventory of potential threatened flora species likely to occur within 5km of the survey area was undertaken using the following databases:

- Formal search of DPaW Threatened and Priority Flora database (Appendix A);
- Nature Map Database Search (combined data from DPaW, WA Museum and WA Herbarium) (DPaW 2014 Appendix B);
- Protected matters search tool (DoE 2014, Appendix C); and
- WA Herbarium records accessed through Flora Base (Western Australian Herbarium, DPaW)

The list compiled from this data is based on observations from a broader area than the survey area and is likely to include species that would not occur in the actual survey area due to a lack of suitable habitat. The data also includes very old records and in some cases the species in question may have become locally or regionally extinct.

The conservation significance of flora species has been assessed using data from the following sources:

- Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (EPBC Act). Administered by the Australian Government Department of the Environment (DoE);
- Wildlife Conservation Act 1950 (WC Act). Administered by the Western Australian Department of Parks and Wildlife (DPaW);
- DPaW Priority Flora list. A non-legislative list maintained by DPaW for management purposes.

A botanist from Bio Diverse Solutions undertook a level 1 flora and vegetation survey on the 9th and 10th September 2014. The survey area was traversed on foot. The flora was systematically recorded and collections of plant specimens were made where further identification was required. For species that were not flowering and where foliage or nuts/ fruit couldn't be used for identification, potential habitat was used as an indication of the likelihood of species occurrence.

The plant communities occurring within the survey area were mapped and described in detail using opportunistic mapping and collections as well as nine quadrats (10m x 10m) that were positioned in a manner that was representative of the different vegetation units onsite and their varying condition.

2.2 Flora survey outcomes

A search of the DPaW Threatened Flora Database (DEFL), the WA Herbarium database (WAHerb), the Declared Rare and Priority Flora Species List (TFPL), Naturemap and the Environment Protection Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999 (EPBC Act) Protected Matters Search Tool identified 114 species of declared rare and priority listed flora within a 5km radius of the site, including 10 DRF and 104 priority listed species (Table 1). Of these species, 28 were considered unlikely to occur within the survey area as a result of unsuitable habitat. Suitable habitat was present onsite for the remaining species however despite intensive targeted searches for these species only three species of priority listed flora were found onsite.

During the field survey 59 species, consisting of 26 families and 54 genera were found. The most common families were Myrtaceae, Poaceae and Asteraceae. This list includes 43 native species (Table 2) and 16 introduced species (Table 4). Three species of priority flora were found within the survey area including: *Baeckea subcuneata* (P2), *Chamelaucium marchantii* (P3) and *Verticordia polytricha* (P4).

Table 1: Potential Threatened Flora Species Occurring Within 5 km of Survey Area. Generated from Nature Map (DPaW 2014), Protected Matters Search Tool (DOE 2014) and the DPaW Threatened and Priority Flora database with a post hoc assessment of suitability of habitat and flowering

Species	Status (WA)	Potentially Suitable Habitat	Within Flowering Period
<i>Acacia gelasina</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Acacia leptospermoides</i> subsp. obovata	2	Y	N
<i>Acacia plautella</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Acacia stereophylla</i> var. <i>cylindrata</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Acanthocarpus parviflorus</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Anthocercis intricata</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Anthotroche myoporoides</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Arnocrinum drummondii</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Astroloma inopinatum</i>	1	Y	N
<i>Austroparmelia macrospora</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Baeckea subcuneata</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Beyeria cinerea</i> subsp. <i>cinerea</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Beyeria gardneri</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Bossiaea calcicola</i>	3	N	Y
<i>Bossiaea inundata</i>	2	N	Y
<i>Caladenia barbarella</i>	EN	N	Y
<i>Caladenia bryceana</i> subsp. <i>cracens</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Caladenia hoffmanii</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Caladenia longicauda</i> subsp. Chapman Valley	2	Y	Y
<i>Caladenia wanosa</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Calectasia browneana</i>	2	N	N
<i>Calothamnus cupularis</i>	2	N	N
<i>Calytrix formosa</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Calytrix harvestiana</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Calytrix paucicostata</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Calytrix pimeleoides</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Calytrix purpurea</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Centrolepis cephaloformis</i> subsp. <i>murrayi</i>	3	N	Y
<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Chamelaucium</i> sp. Coolcalalaya	1	Y	Y
<i>Cryptandra glabriflora</i>	2	Y	N
<i>Dampiera</i> sp. Jurien	2	N	N
<i>Desmocladius biformis</i>	3	N	Y
<i>Dicrastylis micrantha</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Diuris recurva</i>	4	N	N
<i>Drakaea concolor</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Enekbatus cristatus</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Eremophila microtheca</i>	4	N	Y
<i>Eremophila occidentis</i>	2	N	Y
<i>Eucalyptus arachnaea</i> subsp. <i>arrecta</i>	3	N	N
<i>Eucalyptus beardiana</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Eucalyptus zopherophloia</i>	4	N	N
<i>Frankenia confusa</i>	2	N	Y
<i>Geleznovia</i> sp. Red Bluff	2	Y	Y
<i>Grevillea costata</i>	3	N	Y

Table 1 Continued

Species	Status (WA)	Potentially Suitable Habitat	Within Flowering Period
<i>Grevillea leuococlada</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Grevillea rogersoniana</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Grevillea stenomera</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Guichenotia impudica</i>	3	N	Y
<i>Hemiandra</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	N	Y
<i>Hemigenia saligna</i>	3	N	Y
<i>Hypocalymma angustifolium</i> subsp. Hutt River	VU	Y	Y
<i>Hypocalymma longifolium</i>	VU	Y	Y
<i>Jacksonia velutina</i>	4	Y	Y
<i>Keraudrenia saxatilis</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Lasiopetalum oldfieldii</i> subsp. oldfieldii	3	Y	Y
<i>Lasiopetalum oppositifolium</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Lechenaultia chlorantha</i>	EN	Y	Y
<i>Lepidium puberulum</i>	4	Y	N
<i>Lepidobolus densus</i>	3	N	N
<i>Lepidosperma rupestre</i>	4	N	N
<i>Liparophyllum congestiflorum</i>	4	Y	N
<i>Macarthuria intricata</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Malleostemon</i> sp. Hardabutt Rapids	1	N	N
<i>Malleostemon</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	Y	N
<i>Malleostemon</i> sp. Moonyoonooka	2	N	Y
<i>Malleostemon</i> sp. Yerina	1	N	N
<i>Melaleuca boeophylla</i>	2	Y	N
<i>Melaleuca oldfieldii</i>	2	Y	N
<i>Microcorys tenuifolia</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Millotia jacksonii</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Mirbelia corallina</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Murchisonia fragrans</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Paracaleana alcockii</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Persoonia brachystylis</i>	2	Y	N
<i>Philothea kalbarriensis</i>	2	N	Y
<i>Physopsis chrysophylla</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Pileanthus aurantiacus</i>	1	Y	N
<i>Pileanthus bellus</i>	3	Y	N
<i>Pityrodia viscida</i>	4	N	Y
<i>Platysace</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	Y	N
<i>Scaevola kallophylla</i>	4	Y	Y
<i>Scaevola oldfieldii</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Scaevola</i> sp. Golden Hairs	1	Y	N
<i>Schoenus</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	Y	Y
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Ajana	3	Y	Y
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Eradu	2	Y	N
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Eurardy	2	Y	N
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Folly Hill	2	Y	Y
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	Y	Y
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Ross Graham Lookout	2	Y	Y
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Z-Bend	2	N	N

Table 1 Continued

Species	Status (WA)	Potentially Suitable Habitat	Within Flowering Period
<i>Stachystemon nematophorus</i>	VU	Y	Y
<i>Stenanthemum divaricatum</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Thryptomene johnsonii</i>	2	N	Y
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Eagle Gorge	2	Y	N
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Kalbarri limestone	2	Y	N
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Wandana	3	Y	Y
<i>Thryptomene stenophylla</i>	2	Y	N
<i>Thryptomene striata</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Thysanotus</i> sp. Kalbarri	2	Y	Y
<i>Triodia bromoides</i>	4	Y	Y
<i>Triodia dielsii</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia capillaris</i>	4	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia cooloomia</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia dasystylis</i> subsp. kalbarriensis	2	N	Y
<i>Verticordia densiflora</i> var. <i>roseostella</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia dichroma</i> var. <i>dichroma</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia dichroma</i> var. <i>syntoma</i>	3	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia galeata</i>	2	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia lepidophylla</i> var. <i>quantula</i>	1	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia polytricha</i>	4	Y	Y
<i>Verticordia x eurardyensis</i>	1	Y	Y
<i>Xanthoparmelia norpraegnans</i>	2	Y	N

A full listing of conservation codes are provided in Appendix D.

Table 2: Native flora species recorded within survey area

Family	Species	Common Name
Amaranthaceae	<i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>	Prince of Wales Feather
Apiaceae	<i>Trachymene pilosa</i>	
Asteraceae	<i>Actinobole condensatum</i>	
Asteraceae	<i>Angianthus cunninghamii</i>	Coast Angianthus
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Asteraceae	<i>Podotheca gnaphalioides</i>	Golden Long-heads
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. obovata	
Cyperaceae	<i>Isolepis marginata</i>	
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. eremophila	Desert Spurge
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Monotaxis bracteata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia oldfieldii</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostellifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. lanceolata	
Fabaceae	<i>Senna artemisioides</i> subsp. filifolia	
Gentianaceae	<i>Schenkia australis</i>	
Goodeniaceae	<i>Goodenia berardiana</i>	
Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola crassifolia</i>	Thick-leaved Fan-flower
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. aurea	
Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus drummondii</i>	Drummond's Hibiscus
Malvaceae	<i>Keraudrenia hermanniifolia</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Baeckea pentagonantha</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Baeckea subcuneata</i> (P2)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus blepharospermus</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Darwinia oldfieldii</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Eremaea ebracteata</i> var. ebracteata	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca calothamnoides</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Red Bluff	
Myrtaceae	<i>Verticordia polytricha</i> (P4)	Northern Cauliflower
Poaceae	<i>Austrostipa macalpinei</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Eriachne aristidea</i>	
Polygalaceae	<i>Comesperma integerrimum</i>	
Polygonaceae	<i>Muehlenbeckia adpressa</i>	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea leucopteris</i>	
Proteaceae	<i>Hakea orthorrhyncha</i>	

Table 2 continued

Family	Species	Common Name
Restionaceae	<i>Desmocladus asper</i>	
Solanaceae	<i>Anthocercis ilicifolia</i>	
Solanaceae	<i>Nicotiana rotundifolia</i>	Round-leaved Tobacco

2.3 Vegetation Units

Vegetation units were mapped in the field using a GPS and ten vegetation plots (10m x 10m) (see Appendix E for a map and full list of species associated with each plot). Five main vegetation units were identified within the survey area (Figure 2 and Table 3).

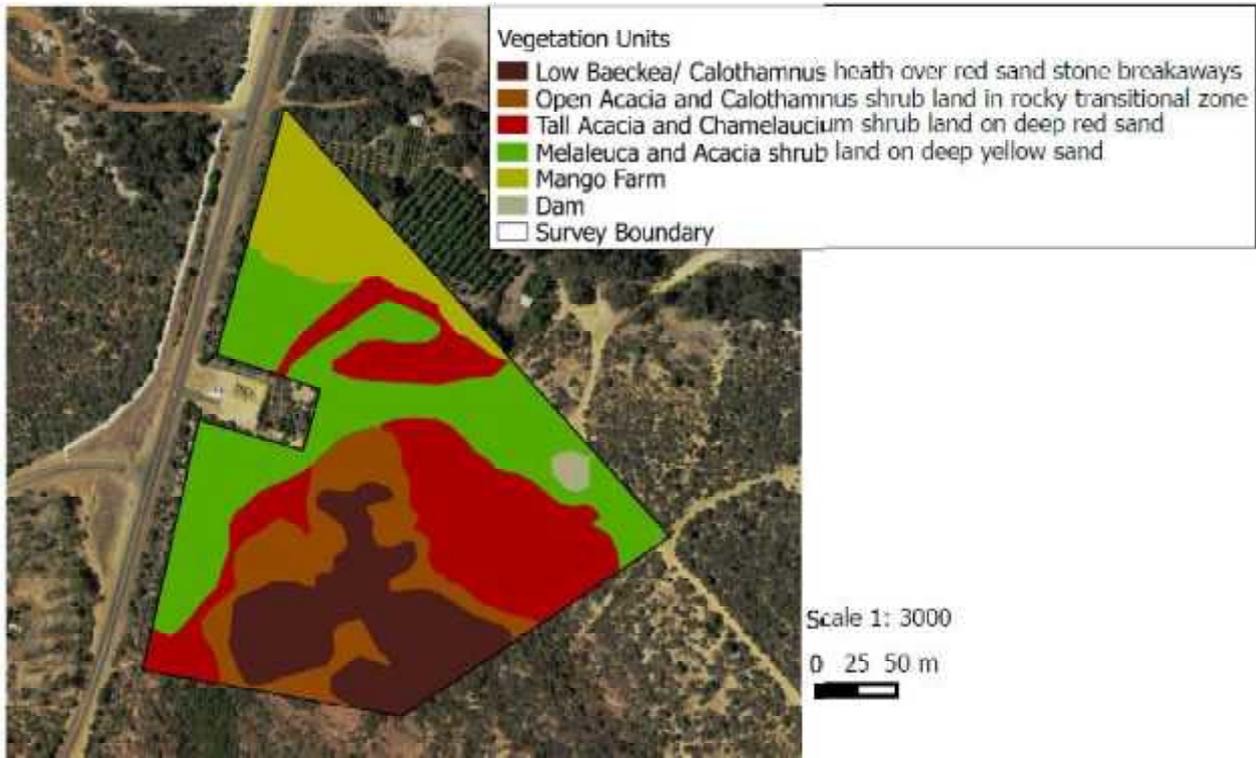


Figure 2: Vegetation units mapped within survey area

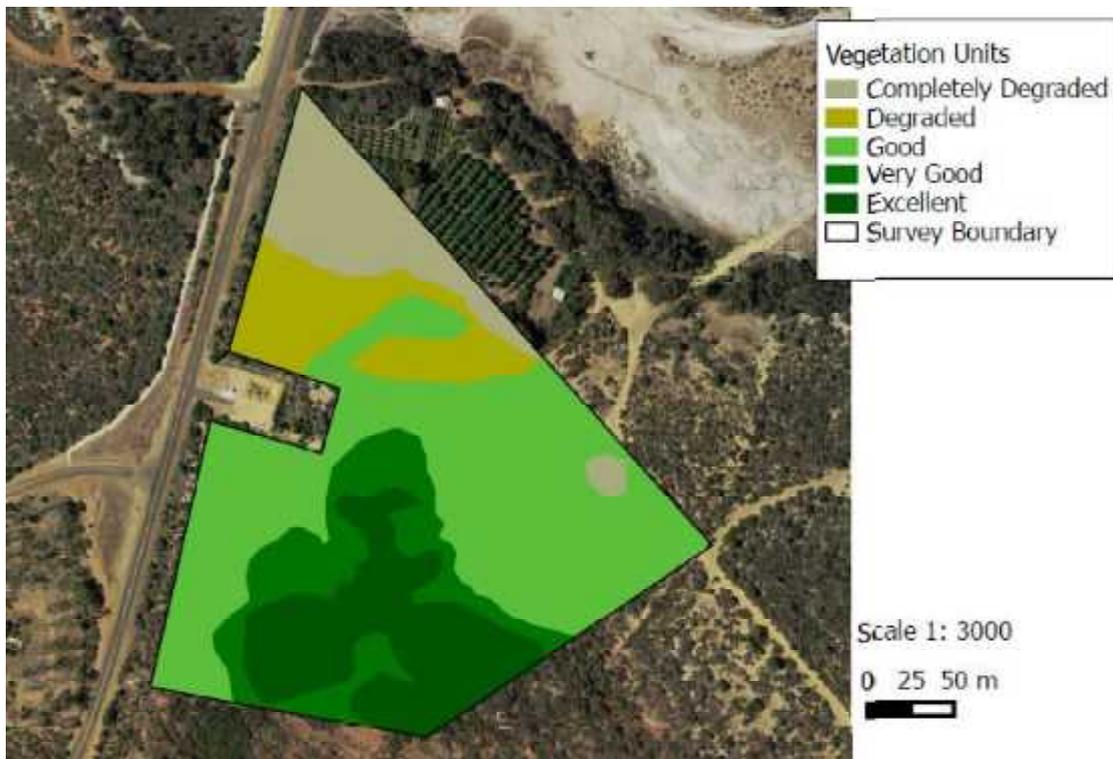


Figure 3: Vegetation condition mapped within survey area

Table 3: Description of vegetation units mapped within survey area

Vegetation Unit Description	Image
<p>Tall <i>Acacia</i> and <i>Chamelaucium</i> shrub land on deep red sand. 20-60% cover; 1-3 m high overstorey of <i>Acacia rostelifera</i>, <i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3), <i>Anthocercis ilicifolia</i>, <i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>, <i>Grevillea leucopteris</i>, <i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i> and <i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>; understorey of <i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. <i>aurea</i>, <i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i>, <i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i> and <i>Trachymene pilosa</i> and a sparse but diverse ground cover of <i>Angianthus cunninghamii</i>, <i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>, <i>Isolepis marginata</i>, <i>Schenkia australis</i> and some weed species (see Appendix E)</p>	
<p>Open <i>Acacia</i> and <i>Calothamnus</i> shrub land in rocky transitional zone. 1-4 m high; overstorey of <i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>, <i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>, <i>Baeckea subcuneata</i> (P2), <i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>, <i>Melaleuca calothamnoides</i>, <i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>, <i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Red Bluff; understorey of <i>Austrostipa macalpinei</i>, <i>Comesperma integerrimum</i>, <i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>, <i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i>, <i>Monotaxis bracteata</i>, <i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>, <i>Scaevola crassifolia</i> and <i>Senna artemisioides</i> subsp. <i>filifolia</i>; ground cover of <i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>, <i>Calocephalus francisii</i>, <i>Desmocladius asper</i>, <i>Goodenia berardiana</i>, <i>Hibiscus drummondii</i>, <i>Nicotiana rotundifolia</i> and <i>Podotheca gnaphalioides</i></p>	
<p>Low <i>Baeckea</i>/<i>Calothamnus</i> heath over red sandstone breakaways. 0.8-2m high; Overstorey of <i>Acacia oldfieldii</i>, <i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>, <i>Baeckea subcuneata</i> (P2), <i>Calothamnus blepharospermus</i>, <i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3), <i>Hakea orthorrhyncha</i>, <i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>, <i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>, <i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Red Bluff and <i>Verticordia polytricha</i> (P4); understorey of <i>Darwinia oldfieldii</i>, <i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>, <i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i> and <i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>; ground cover of <i>Actinobole condensatum</i>, <i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>, <i>Calocephalus francisii</i>, <i>Desmocladius asper</i> and <i>Podotheca gnaphalioides</i>.</p>	
<p><i>Melaleuca</i> and <i>Acacia</i> shrub land on deep yellow sand; 1-4 m high; overstorey of <i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>, <i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>, <i>Acacia rostelifera</i>, <i>Baeckea pentagonantha</i>, <i>Calothamnus blepharospermus</i>, <i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>, <i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i>, <i>Grevillea leucopteris</i>, <i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>, <i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>, <i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Red Bluff, <i>Senna artemisioides</i> subsp. <i>filifolia</i>; understorey of <i>Austrostipa macalpinei</i>, <i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. <i>aurea</i>, <i>Keraudrenia hermanniifolia</i> and <i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>; ground cover of <i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>, <i>Calocephalus francisii</i>, <i>Desmocladius asper</i>, <i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>, <i>Eriachne aristidea</i>, <i>Muehlenbeckia adpressa</i>, <i>Podotheca gnaphalioides</i> and some weed species (see Appendix E)</p>	
<p>Mango Farm. 60-80% cover; cultivated arrangement of <i>Mangifera indica</i> (Mango), <i>Passiflora edulis</i> f. <i>edulis</i> (Passion fruit) and <i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> (Date Palm), with a ground cover of weedy species such as <i>Arctotheca calendula</i>* and <i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i>* and occasional native species <i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>.</p>	

2.4 Vegetation Condition

The vegetation condition for the survey area has been mapped using the Keighery condition rating scale (Keighery 1994, Table 4). Vegetation in the survey area has variable condition ranging from excellent to completely degraded, however the bulk of the vegetation is in good condition (Figure 3), with a weed index of between 10 and 70% across the survey area and some evidence of drought deaths and *Acacia* senescence.

Table 4: Condition Rating Scale (Keighery 1994)

Vegetation Condition Rating	Description
Pristine	Pristine or nearly so, no obvious signs of disturbance.
Excellent	Vegetation structure intact, disturbance affecting individual species and weeds are non-aggressive species.
Very good	Vegetation structure altered, obvious signs of disturbance.
Good	Vegetation structure significantly altered by very obvious signs of multiple disturbances. Retains basic vegetation structure or ability to regenerate to it.
Degraded	Basic vegetation structure severely impacted by disturbance. Scope for regeneration but not to a state approaching good condition without intensive management.
Completely Degraded	Vegetation structure not intact; the area completely or almost completely without native species.

The red sand stone breakaway in the southern section of the survey area contains vegetation in excellent condition and provides habitat for a significant proportion of the priority listed flora found during the survey. The invasion of disturbance opportunistic weeds such as *Bromus diandrus* and *Lysimachia arvensis* contributed to the slightly reduced condition rating for this ecotype.

The vegetation associated with the transition zone between the rocky breakaway and the deep red sand ecotypes is considered to be in very good - excellent condition. This area contains significant bare areas that have been invaded by weeds such as **Cuscuta epithymum*, **Lysimachia arvensis* and **Mesembryanthemum crystallinum*. The ground cover composition and structure has been somewhat altered by the weed invasion, particularly in areas where **Mesembryanthemum crystallinum* is present.

The vegetation communities associated with the deep red and yellow sand ecotypes are mostly in good condition. These areas have a high level of weed invasion in bare patches and once again, this is affecting the composition and structure of the ground cover. Dominant weeds in these ecotypes include **Arctotheca calendula*, **Avena barbata*, **Brassica tournefortii*, **Bromus diandrus*, **Cenchrus ciliaris*, **Centaurea melitensis*, **Cuscuta epithymum*, **Eragrostis curvula*, **Hordeum hystris*, **Hypochaeris glabra*, **Lysimachia arvensis*, **Mesembryanthemum crystallinum* and **Rostraria cristata*. There is also substantial evidence of drought deaths and *Acacia* senescence, particularly in the yellow sand-based ecotype.

The northern section of the survey area is considered to be in degraded to completely degraded condition as a result of fruit cultivation and farming activities, which have completely cleared and modified the area. Some regeneration has occurred to the south of the main mango farm area, but the vegetation structure is completely altered and the overstorey now dominated by *Acacia rostellifera*, with minimal species diversity and a high level of weed invasion throughout this area.

2.5 Weeds and disturbance

Of the 59 species recorded within the survey area, 16 (27 %) were introduced species (Table 5).

Table 5: Weed species recorded from the survey area

Family	Species	Common Name	BAM Rating	EWS Rating
Aizoaceae	<i>Mesembryanthemum crystallinum</i> *	Ice plant	None	Mod
Anacardiaceae	<i>Mangifera indica</i> *	Mango	None	Low
Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> *	Date Palm	None	High
Asteraceae	<i>Arctotheca calendula</i> *	Cape Weed	None	Mod
Asteraceae	<i>Centaurea melitensis</i> *	Maltese Cockspur	None	Mod
Asteraceae	<i>Hypochaeris glabra</i> *	Smooth Catsear	None	Mod
Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica tournefortii</i> *	Mediterranean Turnip	None	High
Convolvulaceae	<i>Cuscuta epithymum</i> *	Lesser Dodder	None	Mod
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora edulis f. edulis</i> *	Passionfruit	None	None
Poaceae	<i>Avena barbata</i> *	Bearded Oat	None	Mod
Poaceae	<i>Bromus diandrus</i> *	Great Brome	None	High
Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> *	Buffel Grass	None	High
Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis curvula</i> *	African Lovegrass	None	High
Poaceae	<i>Hordeum hystrix</i> *	Barley Grass	None	None
Poaceae	<i>Rostraria cristata</i> *		None	Mod
Primulaceae	<i>Lysimachia arvensis</i> *	Pimpernel	None	None

Overall the most extensively weed invaded areas were associated with the mango farm and surrounds. The main vectors appear to be machines (historical), *Macropus rufus* (red kangaroo) and birds.

Of the weeds recorded, none are declared agricultural weeds under the *Biosecurity and Agriculture Management Act 2007* but five species have been assigned a high priority for control in the Environmental Weeds Strategy for Western Australia (CALM 1999). These species include: **Phoenix dactylifera* (Date Palm), **Brassica tournefortii* (Mediterranean Turnip), **Bromus diandrus* (Great Brome), **Cenchrus ciliaris* (Buffel Grass) and *Eragrostis curvula* (African Lovegrass). The strategy classifies weeds according to their relative level of threat to conservation (high medium or low) and this rating is based their distribution, relative level of invasiveness and environmental impact (Appendix F).

3 SUMMARY AND RECOMMENDATIONS

The red sand stone breakaway and the transitional zone between the rocky breakaway and the deep red sand ecotypes contains vegetation in excellent and very good condition. These ecotypes provide habitat for a significant proportion of the priority listed flora found during this survey. The only priority taxon located outside of these areas is *Chamelaucium marchantii* (P3), which was relatively common throughout the 6.47 ha survey area, but more frequent in the red sandstone breakaway, transition zone and red sand ecotypes. An isolated population of *Verticordia polytricha* (P4) occupied an area of approximately 5 m x 5 m on the southern most area of the rocky breakaway within the survey area. *Baeckea subcuneata* (P2) occurred throughout the rocky breakaway ecotype, covering an area of approximately 1.4 ha.

The sandstone breakaway areas and fringing vegetation are significant for conservation of the priority listed taxa located during the survey and should be excluded from development if possible (Figure 4). These ecotypes are not readily developed due to their rocky and uneven terrain and would not be expected to add significant value to the proposed development on this site. Inclusion of this area in the public open space to the south would achieve protection for known populations of *Verticordia polytricha* (P4) and *Baeckea subcuneata* (P2) and for >70% of the population of *Chamelaucium marchantii* (P3) within the survey area.

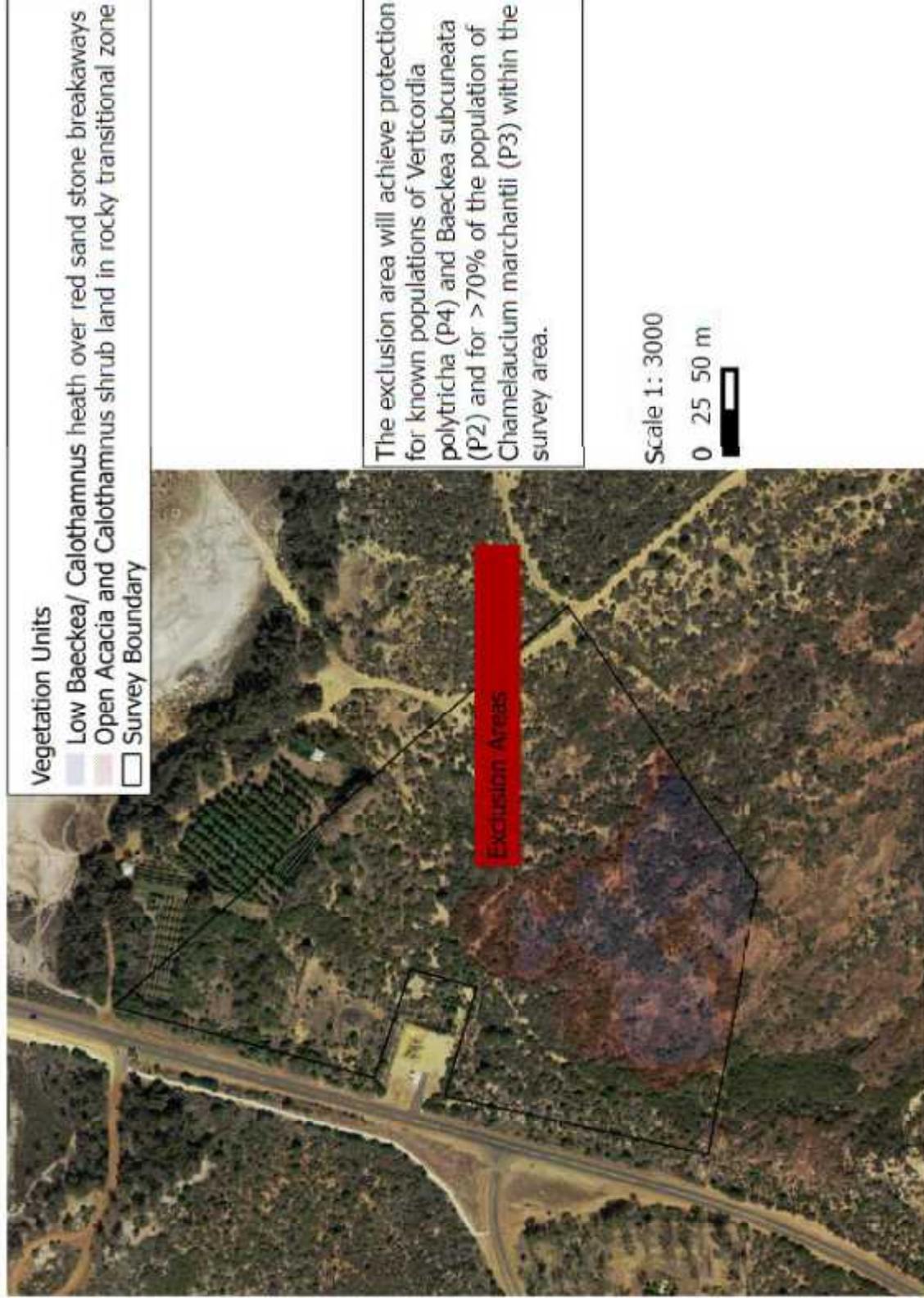


Figure 4: Areas proposed for exclusion from development (red and blue hatching)

4 REFERENCES

- Department of Conservation and Land Management (1999). *Environmental Weed Strategy for Western Australia*, Department of Conservation and Land Management, Como.
- Department of the Environment (2014) *Australian Government Protected Matters Search Tool*, accessed online September 2014 at <http://www.environment.gov.au/webgis-framework/apps/pmst/pmst.jsf>
- Department of Parks and Wildlife (2014c) *Nature Map Mapping Western Australia's Biodiversity*, accessed online July and August 2014 at <http://naturemap.dec.wa.gov.au>
- Desmond, A., and Chant, A. (2001). Geraldton Sandplains 2 (GS2 - Geraldton Hills subregion) IN (Eds: McKenzie, N. L., May, J.E. and McKenna, S.) *Bio Regional Summary of the 2002 Biodiversity Audit for Western Australia*. Department of Conservation and Land Management, Como
- Environmental Protection Authority (2004) Guidance for the Assessment of Environmental Factors (in accordance with the Environmental Protection Act 1986) *Guidance Statement No. 51: Terrestrial Flora and Vegetation Surveys for Environmental Impact Assessment in Western Australia*.
- Keighery, B. (1994). *Bushland plant survey: a guide to plant community survey for the community*. Wildflower Society of WA (Inc.) Nedlands, WA.
- Parsons Brinckerhoff (2007). *Kalbarri Flora and Vegetation Survey. Lots 902 and 903 (Browne's Farm): Capital Hill Estate*. Parsons Brinckerhoff Australia Pty Ltd Nedlands WA.
- Tille, P. (2006). *Soil-landscapes of Western Australia's Rangelands and Arid Interior - Resource Management Technical Report 313*. Department of Agriculture and Food. ISSN 1039-7205

5 APPENDICES

APPENDIX A:	DPAW THREATENED AND PRIORITY FLORA DATABASE SEARCH
APPENDIX B:	FLORA AND FAUNA SPECIES IDENTIFIED WITHIN 5 KM THROUGH NATURE MAP
APPENDIX C:	EPBC ACT PROTECTED MATTERS REPORT
APPENDIX D:	DEFINITIONS OF CONSERVATION CODES
APPENDIX E:	FLORA PLOT MAP AND SPECIES LISTS
APPENDIX F:	CRITERIA USED IN THE ENVIRONMENTAL WEED STRATEGY FOR WESTERN AUSTRALIA

APPENDIX A:
DPaW Threatened and
Priority Flora database search

DPaW Threatened and Priority Flora database search

Taxon	Status	Rank	ICN	EPBC	DEC District	Distribution
<i>Acacia galeata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP, Eurardy
<i>Acacia leptospermoides</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP, Murchison River
<i>Acacia plautolla</i>	3				GERALDTON	Ajana, Wannoo Roadhouse, Murchison, Eurardy Station, Kalbarri NP, Cooloomia NR
<i>Acacia stereophylla</i> var.	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Acanthocarpus parviflorus</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Kalbarri N.P., Shark Bay
<i>Anihocarpis intricata</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Dongara, Port Gregory, Denham, Kalbarri
<i>Anthroche myoporoides</i>	2				GERALDTON	Northampton, Yuna, Indara, Kalbarri NP
<i>Ammorinum drummondii</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA	Ginyidi, Watheroo, Kalbarri, Cooloomia, Mullewa
<i>Astroloma inopinatum</i>	1				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Austroparmolina macrospora</i>	3				KALGOORLIE, GERALDTON, CENTRAL	Kalgoorlie, Ninghan Str, Wanjarri NR, Mount Harry, Kathleen, Bullfinch, Kalbarri
<i>Bacckes subcuneata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Beyeria cinerea</i> subsp. <i>cinerea</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Murchison River, Kalbarri, Warreroo Str, Coolimba, Tamala Str, Shark Bay
<i>Beyeria gardneri</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA	Murchison River, Eurardy Station, Badgingarra, Kalbarri NP, Indara NR, Merchagee NR, Watheroo NP, Coorow, Three
<i>Bosslaea calcicola</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Shark Bay, Kalbarri, Flutt Lagoon, East Wallabi Is.
<i>Bosslaea inundata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Caladenia barbaricilla</i>	1	EN	D	EN	GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	NE of Kalbarri
<i>Caladenia bryceana</i> subsp. <i>cracens</i>	1	FN	B1 ab(iii) v.v. + B2a	VU	GERALDTON	Northampton-Kalbarri, East Yuna NR
<i>Caladenia hollmanii</i>	1	EN	B1b(iii) + 2ab(ii)	EN	GERALDTON	Geraldton-Kalbarri
<i>Caladenia longicauda</i> subsp. Chapman Valley (G. Brockman 8014) PN	2				GERALDTON	East Yuna N.R., Kalbarri
<i>Caladenia wanooa</i>	1	EN	B1ab(ii) + B2a(iii)	VU	GERALDTON	Kalbarri Mullewa
<i>Caloctasia browniana</i>	2				GERALDTON	Warradange, Kalbarri
<i>Calothamnus cupularis</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Calytrix formosa</i>	3				GERALDTON	Galena, Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Calytrix harvestiana</i>	2				GERALDTON	Murchison House Station, Kalbarri, Yuna,
<i>Calytrix paucicostata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Calytrix pimeleoides</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Northampton, Ajana, Ophra
<i>Calytrix purpurea</i>	2				GERALDTON	Red Bluff, Kalbarri
<i>Centropetis cephalotomis</i> subsp. <i>murrayi</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Recherche Arch.
<i>Chamaelaucium marchanti</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Chamaelaucium</i> sp. Coolcalalaya (A.H. Burbidge 4233)	1				GERALDTON	Coolcalalaya, Murchison House Str
<i>Cryptandra glabriflora</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Dampiera</i> sp. Junien (G. Lulifitz s.n. 10/7/1986)	2				GERALDTON, MOORA	Junien, Kalbarri
<i>Desmodium biflorum</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA	Kalbarri, Badgingarra
<i>Dicraelytis micrantha</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Useless Loop, Kalbarri, Nerren Nerren Station, Shark Bay
<i>Diuris recurva</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Kalbarri-Moora, W of Northampton
<i>Drakaea concolor</i>	1	FN	B1+2bc;	VU	GERALDTON	Murchison River, Kalbarri
<i>Encabatus cristatus</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Eremophila microtheca</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	W of Encabba, NE of Kalbarri
<i>Eremophila occidens</i>	2				EXMOUTH, GERALDTON	Cape Range, Kalbarri
<i>Eucalyptus arachnoides</i> subsp. <i>aracha</i>	3				GERALDTON	Mingenew - Morawa, Mullewa, East Yuna, Kalbarri
<i>Eucalyptus beardiana</i>	1	FN	D	VU	GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	South of Shark Bay, Kalbarri NP
<i>Eucalyptus zophorophloia</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA, SHAR	Dongara, Cliff Head, Illawong, Junien Bay, Poron Peninsula, Zuytdorp, Eurardy
<i>Frankenia confusa</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Galena

Taxon	Status	Rank	IUCN	EPBC	DEC District	Distribution
<i>Geleznowia</i> sp. Red Bluff (A. Crawford ADC 597) PN	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Grevillea costata</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Galena
<i>Grevillea leucoclada</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Grevillea rogersoni</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Shark Bay, Hamelin Pool, Denham, Nanga, Kalbarri
<i>Grevillea stenomera</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Tamala
<i>Guichenotia impudica</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA, CENTRAL	Konningoring, Wongan Hills, Corrigin, Kellerberrin, Tammin, Mogumber, Waigoolan, Kalbarri, Northampton
<i>Homalandra</i> sp. Kalbarri (D. Bellairs 1505)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Hemigenia saligna</i>	3				GERALDTON	Walkaway, Murchison House
<i>Hypocalymma angustifolium</i> subsp. Hutt River (S. Patrick)	T	VU	D2		GERALDTON, MOORA	Amino, Kalbarri
<i>Hypocalymma longifolium</i>	T	VU	D1+2	VU	GERALDTON	Murchison House Stn
<i>Jacksonia velutina</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Kalbarri, Ajana, Binna, East Yuna, Eradu, Watheroo, E. of Hamelin Pool
<i>Keraudrenia saxatilis</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Lesiopetalum oldfieldii</i> subsp. oldfieldii	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Port Gregory, Yerina Springs
<i>Lesiopetalum oppositifolium</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Murchison River, Kalbarri, Red Bluff, Tamala Stn.
<i>Lichenaulita chlorantha</i>	T	EN	D	VU	GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Lepidium puberulum</i>	4				SWAN COASTAL, GERALDTON, SHARK BAY	Flottnest Is, Abrolhos Islands, Dorre Is, Boullanger Is, Garden Is., Zuytdorp Cliffs, Dirk Hartog Is, Shark Bay
<i>Lepidobolus densus</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA, SHARK BAY, CENTRAL	Coorow, Dirk Hartog Is., Shark Bay, Kalbarri NP, Three Springs, Morawa, Marchagee, Alexander Morrison N.P., North
<i>Lepidosporina rupestris</i>	4				GERALDTON	Wallambin, Billeranga Hills
<i>Liparophyllum congestiflorum</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Liparophyllum congestiflorum</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Kalbarri, Hutt River, Encabba
<i>Macarthuria intricata</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Shark Bay, Kalbarri
<i>Mallococtemon</i> sp. Hardbutt Rapids (D. Bellairs 1654A)	1				GERALDTON	Norron Norron, Kalbarri
<i>Mallococtemon</i> sp. Kalbarri (L.A. Craven 7088)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Mallococtemon</i> sp. Moolanooka (R.J. Cranfield)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Geraldton
<i>Mallococtemon</i> sp. Yerina (S.J. Patrick 2728)	1				GERALDTON	Yerina Spring, Kalbarri, Binna
<i>Melaleuca boeophylla</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Overlander Roadhouse
<i>Melaleuca oldfieldii</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Microcorys tenuifolia</i>	3				GERALDTON, MOORA, CENTRAL	Morawa, Kalbarri NP, Yuna, Wongan Hills, Marchagee
<i>Millotia jacksonii</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Mirbelia corallina</i>	3				GERALDTON	Murchison River, Kalbarri
<i>Murchisonia fragrans</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Milcerra, Moorarie
<i>Paracaleana alcockii</i>	2				GERALDTON	Galena, Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Perossonia brachystylis</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Philotheca kalbarriensis</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Tookonga, Coolcalalaya Stn
<i>Physopsis chrysophylla</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Lurardy Stn, Shark Bay, Kalbarri
<i>Pilcanthus aurantiacus</i>	1				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Pilcanthus bellus</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Pityrodia viscida</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Yandanooka, Mingenew, Kalbarri NP, Three Springs, Tathra N.P.
<i>Platysace</i> sp. Kalbarri (D. & B. Bellairs 1363)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Scaevola kallophylla</i>	4				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Greenough River
<i>Scaevola oldfieldii</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Murchison River, Oakabella
<i>Scaevola</i> sp. Golden hairs (D. & B. Bellairs 1450 A)	1				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Schoenus</i> sp. Kalbarri (K.H. Newbey 9352)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Mt Augustus
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Ajana (T.A. Halliday 137)	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.

Taxon	Status	Rank	IUCN	EPBC	DEC District	Distribution
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Eradu (R.D. Hoyce 8015)	2				GERALDTON	Eradu, Yuna, Coorow, Murchison River, Kalbarri
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Eurardy (J.S. Beard 6885)	2				GERALDTON	Eurardy, Murchison House Station, Kalbarri, Meadow Station, Port Gregory
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Folly Hill (M.E. Trudgen 12097)	2				GERALDTON	Hamelin, Ajana, Cooloomia, Kalbarri
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Ross Graham Lookout (S. Maley 6)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. Z-Bend (Bellairs-Kalflora 912a)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Stachyslemon nemalophorus</i>	1	VU	D1	VU	GERALDTON	Murchison River, Kalbarri
<i>Stenanthemum divaricatum</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Dirk Hartog Island, Quobba Str, Dorra Is., Kalbarri, Shark Bay
<i>Thryptomene johnsonii</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Eagle Gorge (A.C. Guinness 2360)	2				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Kalbarri, Zuyldorp
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Kalbarri limestone (D. & B. Bellairs 1652)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Thryptomene</i> sp. Wandana (M.E. Trudgen MH 1 22016)	3				GERALDTON, MOORA	Eurardy, Yuna, Mt Singleton, Wandana NR, Kalbarri, Parenjori, McGaurans NH
<i>Thryptomene stenophylla</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Geraldton
<i>Thryptomene striata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Thysanotus</i> sp. Kalbarri (D. & B. Bellairs 1623 A)	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri NP
<i>Triodia bromoides</i>	4				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	Shark Bay. (Murchison River), Kalbarri
<i>Triodia dictsii</i>	3				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Verticordia capillaris</i>	4				GERALDTON, MOORA	Ajana, Mullewa, Ardingly, Mingenerew, Kalbarri, Murchison House Station, Cooloomia Reserve
<i>Verticordia cooloomia</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	
<i>Verticordia dasystylis</i> subsp. kalbarriensis	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri
<i>Verticordia densiflora</i> var.	3				GERALDTON	Eneabba to Burma Road, Yuna, Kalbarri
<i>Verticordia dichroma</i> var. <i>dichroma</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	N of Kalbarri N.P. to N of Vermin Proof Fence
<i>Verticordia dichroma</i> var. <i>syntoma</i>	3				GERALDTON, S HARK BAY	N of Kalbarri N.P. to N of Vermin Proof Fence
<i>Verticordia galeata</i>	2				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P.
<i>Verticordia lepidophylla</i> var.	1				GERALDTON	Murchison House Station
<i>Verticordia polytricha</i>	4				GERALDTON	Kalbarri N.P. to Eurardy Station
<i>Verticordia x eurardyensis</i>	1				GERALDTON	Eurardy Station, Kalbarri NP
<i>Xanthoparmelia norpraegnans</i>	2				KAI GOORLIE, GERALDTON	Kalbarri, Bulla Bulling

APPENDIX B:
Flora and Fauna Species Identified
within 5 km of Survey area through Nature Map

Flora and Fauna Species Identified within 5 km of Survey area Through Nature Map

Generated from Nature Map (DPaW 2014) on 04 September 2014

Amaranthaceae

- 24. 2717 *Ptilotus divaricatus* (Climbing Mulla Mulla)
- 25. 41505 *Ptilotus gaudichaudii* subsp. *eremita*
- 26. 2729 *Ptilotus grandiflorus*
- 27. 2733 *Ptilotus humilis*
- 28. 2747 *Ptilotus obovatus* (Cotton Bush)
- 29. 2751 *Ptilotus polystachyus* (Prince of Wales Feather)
- 30. 2763 *Ptilotus stirlingii* (Stirling's Mulla Mulla)
- 31. 2766 *Ptilotus villosiflorus*

Anarthriaceae

- 33. 18049 *Lyginia imberbis*

Apiaceae

- 40. 6218 *Daucus glochidiatus* (Australian Carrot)
- 41. 16339 *Platysace* sp. *Kalbarri* (D. & B. Bellairs 1383) P2

Apocynaceae

- 42. 6565 *Alyxia buxifolia* (Dysentery Bush)
- 43. 6569 *Catharanthus roseus* (Pink Periwinkle) Y
- 44. 13006 *Sarcostemma viminale* subsp. *australe*

Araliaceae

- 45. 19253 *Trachymene ceratocarpa*
- 46. 19042 *Trachymene coerulea* subsp. *leucopetala*
- 47. 6272 *Trachymene elachocarpa*
- 48. 6279 *Trachymene ornata* (Spongefruit)
- 49. 6280 *Trachymene pilosa* (Native Parsnip)

Asparagaceae

- 60. 1207 *Acanthocarpus parviflorus* P3
- 61. 1208 *Acanthocarpus preissii*
- 62. 1209 *Acanthocarpus robustus*
- 63. 20797 *Acanthocarpus* sp. *Ajana* (C.A. Gardner 8596)
- 64. 1308 *Laxmannia sessiliflora* (Nodding Lily)
- 65. 11732 *Laxmannia sessiliflora* subsp. *sessiliflora*
- 66. 1338 *Thysanotus manglesianus* (Fringed Lily)
- 67. 1343 *Thysanotus patersonii*
- 68. 1347 *Thysanotus ramulosus*
- 69. 29482 *Thysanotus* sp. *Kalbarri* (D. & B. Bellairs 1523 A) P2

Asteraceae

- 70. 7814 *Actinobole condensatum*
- 71. 7827 *Angianthus cunninghamii* (Coast Angianthus)
- 72. 7830 *Angianthus microcephalus* (Small-headed Angianthus) P2
- 73. 7878 *Brachyscome iberidifolia*
- 74. 7891 *Calocephalus francisii* (Fine-leaf Beauty-heads)
- 75. 7916 *Centaurea melitensis* (Maltese Cockspur) Y

- 76. 7922 *Cephalipterum drummondii* (Pompom Head)
- 77. 7944 *Cotula bipinnata* (Ferny Cotula) Y
- 78. 7945 *Cotula coronopifolia* (Waterbuttons) Y
- 79. 8002 *Gnephosis tenuissima*
- 80. 8008 *Helianthus annuus* (Sunflower) Y
- 81. 8045 *Helipterum craspedioides* (Yellow Billy Buttons)
- 82. 12741 *Hyalosperma cotula*
- 83. 8086 *Hypochaeris glabra* (Smooth Catsear) Y
- 84. 13284 *Lawrencella rosea*
- 85. 8127 *Olearia axillaris* (Coastal Daisybush)
- 86. 8148 *Olearia revoluta*
- 87. 42024 *Olearia* sp. Kennedy Range (G. Byrne 66)
- 88. 8172 *Podolepis canescens* (Bright Podolepis, Grey Podolepis)
- 89. 8173 *Podolepis capillaris* (Wiry Podolepis)
- 90. 8177 *Podolepis lessonii*
- 91. 8184 *Podotrochea gnaphalioides* (Golden Long-heads)
- 92. 8188 *Pogonolepis stricta*
- 93. 8197 *Reichardia tingitana* (False Sowthistle) Y
- 94. 13300 *Rhodanthe citrina*
- 95. 13291 *Rhodanthe condensata*
- 96. 13249 *Rhodanthe oppositifolia* subsp. *oppositifolia*
- 97. 20161 *Senecio pinnatifolius*
- 98. 25884 *Senecio pinnatifolius* var. *latilobus*
- 99. 8231 *Sonchus oleraceus* (Common Sowthistle) Y
- 100. 38388 *Ursinia anthemoides* subsp. *anthemoides* Y
- 101. 8257 *Vellereophyton dealbatum* (White Cudweed) Y
- 102. 8275 *Waitzia acuminata* (Orange Immortelle)
- 103. 13330 *Waitzia acuminata* var. *albicans*
- 104. 8281 *Waitzia podolepis*

Boraginaceae

- 108. 17485 *Halgania anagalloides*
- 109. 10904 *Halgania bebrana*
- 110. 6696 *Halgania sericiflora*
- 111. 6707 *Heliotropium curassavicum* (Smooth Heliotrope)

Boryaceae

- 112. 1273 *Borya sphaerocephala* (Pincushions)

Brassicaceae

- 114. 3030 *Lepidium lyratogynum*
- 115. 3076 *Stenopetalum filifolium*

Campanulaceae

- 117. 7396 *Isotoma hypocrateriformis* (Woodbridge Poison)
- 118. 7403 *Lobelia heterophylla* (Wing-seeded Lobelia)
- 119. 7384 *Wahlenbergia capensis* (Cape Bluebell) Y
- 120. 7389 *Wahlenbergia preissii*

Capparaceae

- 122. 2981 *Capparis spinosa*

123. 11670 *Capparis spinosa* var. *nummularia* (Coastal Caper)

Caryophyllaceae

126. 2905 *Polycarpon tetraphyllum* (Fourleaf Allseed)

127. 2908 *Sagina maritima* Y

128. 2915 *Spergularia rubra* (Sand Spurry)

Casuarinaceae

131. 1721 *Allocasuarina campestris*

132. 1742 *Casuarina obesa* (Swamp Sheoak, Kuli)

Celastraceae

133. 4730 *Stackhousia dielsii* (Yellow Stackhousia)

134. 4734 *Stackhousia muricata*

135. 43541 *Stackhousia* sp. Hairy fruited (E.N.S. Jackson 1387)

136. 43601 *Stackhousia* sp. Mid west coastal (D. & B. Bellairs 6561)

137. 4737 *Tripterococcus brunonis* (Winged Stackhousia)

Centrolepidaceae

138. 13121 *Centrolepis cephaliformis* subsp. *murrayi* P3

139. 1126 *Centrolepis eremica*

Chenopodiaceae

145. 2450 *Atriplex amnicola* (Swamp Saltbush)

146. 2452 *Atriplex cinerea* (Grey Saltbush)

147. 2463 *Atriplex isatidea* (Coast Saltbush)

148. 12064 *Enchylaena tomentosa* var. *tomentosa* (Barrier Saltbush)

149. 11728 *Rhagodia latifolia* subsp. *latifolia*

150. 11240 *Rhagodia preissii* subsp. *obovata*

151. 11254 *Rhagodia preissii* subsp. *preissii*

152. 33319 *Tecticornia indica* subsp. *bidens*

Colchicaceae

156. 1386 *Burchardia rosea*

157. 1398 *Wurmbea monantha*

158. 1399 *Wurmbea murchisoniana* P4

Commelinaceae

164. 1162 *Cartonema philydroides*

Convolvulaceae

165. 6609 *Bonamia rosea* (Felted Bellflower)

166. 6614 *Convolvulus remotus*

167. 6663 *Cuscuta epithymum* (Lesser Dodder, Greater Dodder) Y

Crassulaceae

176. 11563 *Crassula colorata* var. *colorata*

Cupressaceae

179. 36560 *Callitris arenaria* (Sandplain Cypress)

Cyperaceae

- 180. 741 *Baumea articulata* (Jointed Rush)
- 181. 794 *Cyperus gymnocaulos* (Spiny Flat-sedge)
- 182. 20216 *Ficinia nodosa* (Knotted Club Rush)
- 183. 907 *Gahnia trifida* (Coast Saw-sedge)
- 184. 943 *Lepidosperma rupestre* (Kalbarri Lepidosperma) P4
- 185. 947 *Lepidosperma tenue*
- 186. 955 *Mesomelaena pseudostygia*
- 187. 992 *Schoenus grandiflorus* (Large Flowered Bogrush)
- 188. 16254 *Schoenus* sp. *G Broad Sheath* (K.L. Wilson 2633)

Dilleniaceae

- 197. 5115 *Hibbertia conspicua* (Leafless Hibbertia)
- 198. 19685 *Hibbertia glabrisepala*
- 199. 5158 *Hibbertia potentilliflora*
- 200. 5171 *Hibbertia spicata*
- 201. 11481 *Hibbertia spicata* subsp. *spicata*

Dioscoreaceae

- 202. 1509 *Dioscorea hastifolia* (Warrine, Wararn)

Droseraceae

- 206. 8910 *Drosera humilis*
- 207. 14298 *Drosera macrantha* subsp. *macrantha*
- 208. 11246 *Drosera neesii* subsp. *borealis*
- 209. 29177 *Drosera prostrata*
- 210. 3127 *Drosera radicans*
- 211. 3128 *Drosera ramellosa* (Branched Sundew)

Ecdeiocoleaceae

- 212. 1066 *Ecdeiocolea monostachya*

Ericaceae

- 222. 6336 *Astroloma serratifolium* (Kondrung)
- 223. 6376 *Leucopogon cordifolius* (Heart-leaf Beard-heath)
- 224. 19577 *Leucopogon* sp. *Kalbarri* (J.M. Powell 1695)
- 225. 6448 *Leucopogon strongylophyllus*

Euphorbiaceae

- 227. 4582 *Adriana quadripartita* (Bitter Bush)
- 228. 34237 *Beyeria cinerea* subsp. *borealis*
- 229. 34236 *Beyeria cinerea* subsp. *cinerea* P3
- 230. 4644 *Euphorbia sharkoensis*
- 231. 12097 *Euphorbia tannensis* subsp. *eremophila* (Desert Spurge)
- 232. 19584 *Monotaxis bracteata*
- 233. 4713 *Stachystemon axillaris* (Leafy Stachystemon)
- 234. 19953 *Stachystemon nematophorus* T

Fabaceae

- 235. 3199 *Acacia acuaria*
- 236. 3216 *Acacia andrewsii*

237. 3225 *Acacia ashbyae*
 238. 3238 *Acacia bidentata*
 239. 3242 *Acacia blakelyi*
 240. 3269 *Acacia coolgardiensis* (*Spinifex Wattle*)
 241. 3323 *Acacia ericifolia*
 242. 14077 *Acacia gelasina* P2
 243. 3376 *Acacia idiomorpha*
 244. 11448 *Acacia leptospermoides* subsp. *leptospermoides*
 245. 15290 *Acacia neurophylla* subsp. *erugata*
 246. 3466 *Acacia oldfieldii*
 247. 16142 *Acacia puncticulata*
 248. 3508 *Acacia quadrisulcata*
 249. 3515 *Acacia restiacea*
 250. 3525 *Acacia rostelifera* (*Summer-scented Wattle*)
 251. 3532 *Acacia scirpifolia*
 252. 3546 *Acacia signata*
 253. 3549 *Acacia spathulifolia*
 254. 14145 *Acacia stereophylla* var. *cylindrata* P2
 255. 3587 *Acacia ulicina*
 256. 30232 *Bossiaea calcicola* P3
 257. 3719 *Bossiaea spinescens*
 258. 35839 *Cristonia stenophylla*
 259. 17118 *Cullen leucanthum*
 260. 11879 *Daviesia hakeoides* subsp. *hakeoides*
 261. 3833 *Daviesia podophylla*
 262. 14986 *Daviesia ramosissima*
 263. 20473 *Gastrolobium ebracteolatum*
 264. 3912 *Gastrolobium oxylobioides* (*Champion Bay Poison*)
 265. 19215 *Gompholobium glutinosum*
 266. 3957 *Gompholobium tomentosum* (*Hairy Yellow Pea*)
 267. 3970 *Indigofera australis* (*Australian Indigo*)
 268. 19700 *Isotropis cuneifolia* subsp. *cuneifolia*
 269. 14780 *Jacksonia arenicola*
 270. 4006 *Jacksonia cupulifera*
 271. 14785 *Jacksonia rigida*
 272. 4033 *Jacksonia velutina* P4
 273. 3667 *Labichea lanceolata* (*Tall Labichea*)
 274. 11289 *Labichea lanceolata* subsp. *lanceolata*
 275. 15428 *Leptosema aphyllum*
 276. 17640 *Leptosema tomentosum*
 277. 4060 *Lotus australis* (*Austral Trefoil*)
 278. 4085 *Melilotus indicus* Y
 279. 41442 *Mirbelia corallina* P3
 280. 4097 *Mirbelia ramulosa*
 281. 4104 *Mirbelia trichocalyx*
 282. 18444 *Senna charlesiana*
 283. 4203 *Sphaerolobium gracile*
 284. 4220 *Swainsona canescens* (*Grey Swainsona*)
 285. 4256 *Templetonia retusa* (*Cockies Tongues*)

Frankeniaceae

288. 5209 *Frankenia pauciflora* (Seaheath)

Gentianaceae

293. 41660 *Schenkia australis*

Geraniaceae

294. 4335 *Erodium cygnorum* (Blue Heronsbill)

Goodeniaceae

295. 7421 *Dampiera altissima* (Tall Dampiera)

296. 11326 *Dampiera incana* var. *fuscescens*

297. 11723 *Dampiera incana* var. *incana*

298. 7453 *Dampiera lindleyi*

299. 7475 *Dampiera spicigera* (Spiked Dampiera)

300. 7495 *Goodenia berardiana*

301. 7538 *Goodenia pulchella*

302. 7570 *Lechenaultia chlorantha* (Kalbarri Leschenaultia) T

303. 7577 *Lechenaultia hirsuta* (Hairy Leschenaultia)

304. 7580 *Lechenaultia linarioides* (Yellow Leschenaultia)

305. 7593 *Pentaptilon careyi*

306. 7606 *Scaevola crassifolia* (Thick-leaved Fan-flower)

307. 7614 *Scaevola globulifera*

308. 17026 *Scaevola kallophylla*

309. 7619 *Scaevola lanceolata*

310. 7634 *Scaevola phlebopetala* (Velvet Fanflower)

311. 7637 *Scaevola porocarya* (Striate-fruit Scaevola)

312. 20449 *Scaevola* sp. Golden hairs (D. & B. Bellairs 1450 A) P1 Y

313. 7644 *Scaevola spinescens* (Currant Bush, Maroon)

314. 13152 *Scaevola thesioides* subsp. *thesioides*

315. 7648 *Scaevola tomentosa* (Raggedleaf Fanflower)

316. 7658 *Velleia discophora* (Cabbage Poison)

317. 7666 *Verreauxia reinwardtii* (Common Verreauxia)

Gyrostemonaceae

318. 2784 *Gyrostemon ramulosus* (Corkybark)

319. 2788 *Gyrostemon subnudus*

320. 2791 *Tersonia cyathiflora* (Button Creeper)

Haemodoraceae

322. 11434 *Anigozanthos humilis* subsp. *humilis*

323. 12028 *Conostylis aculeata* subsp. *septentrionora*

324. 1427 *Conostylis candicans* (Grey Cottonhead)

325. 11979 *Conostylis candicans* subsp. *flavifolia*

326. 1446 *Conostylis prolifera* (Mat Cottonheads)

327. 1450 *Conostylis robusta*

328. 1456 *Conostylis stylidioides*

329. 1465 *Haemodorum discolor*

330. 1473 *Haemodorum simulans*

Haloragaceae

- 332. 6143 *Glischrocaryon aureum* (Common Popflower)
- 333. 6148 *Gonocarpus confertifolius*
- 334. 11801 *Gonocarpus confertifolius* var. *helmsii*
- 335. 6180 *Haloragis trigonocarpa*

Hemerocallidaceae

- 336. 11834 *Corynotheca micrantha* var. *acanthoclada*
- 337. 1259 *Dianella revoluta* (Blueberry Lily)

Iridaceae

- 340. 20154 *Lapeirousia anceps* Y Y
- 341. 30476 *Patersonia occidentalis* var. *latifolia*

Juncaceae

- 343. 11922 *Juncus kraussii* subsp. *australiensis*
- 344. 1188 *Juncus pallidus* (Pale Rush)

Juncaginaceae

- 345. 33276 *Triglochin isingiana*
- 346. 147 *Triglochin mucronata*

Lamiaceae

- 347. 6760 *Dicrastylis fulva*
- 348. 6837 *Hemiandra leiantha*
- 349. 6849 *Hemigenia diplanthera*
- 350. 6780 *Lachnostachys eriobotrya* (Lambswool)
- 351. 6781 *Lachnostachys ferruginea* (Rusty Lambstail)
- 352. 6811 *Pityrodia hemigenioides*
- 353. 41041 *Quoya atriplicina*
- 354. 41063 *Quoya loxocarpa*
- 355. 41080 *Quoya verbascina* (Golden Bush)
- 356. 6939 *Westringia dampieri*

Lauraceae

- 359. 12073 *Cassytha aurea* var. *aurea*
- 360. 11351 *Cassytha aurea* var. *hirta*
- 361. 2957 *Cassytha racemosa* (Dodder Laurel)

Loganiaceae

- 364. 16798 *Logania litoralis*
- 365. 6512 *Logania spermacoea*

Loranthaceae

- 366. 13267 *Amyema linophylla* subsp. *linophylla*

Malvaceae

- 373. 4904 *Alyogyne cuneiformis* (Coastal Hibiscus)
- 374. 4905 *Alyogyne hakeifolia*
- 375. 42940 *Alyogyne* sp. *Geraldton* (R. Davis 3487)
- 376. 42921 *Alyogyne* sp. *Kalbarri* (P.G. Wilson 6720)

377. 4999 *Brachychiton gregorii* (Desert Kurrajong, Ngalta)
 378. 40872 *Commersonia borealis*
 379. 40922 *Commersonia densiflora*
 380. 19600 *Guichenotia basivirida*
 381. 19885 *Guichenotia intermedia*
 382. 5011 *Guichenotia ledifolia*
 383. 5012 *Guichenotia macrantha* (Large-flowered *Guichenotia*)
 384. 17781 *Hannafordia quadrivalvis* subsp. *quadrivalvis*
 385. 4927 *Hibiscus drummondii* (Drummond's Hibiscus)
 386. 5022 *Keraudrenia hermanniifolia*
 387. 19892 *Keraudrenia velutina* subsp. *velutina*
 388. 9099 *Lasiopetalum angustifolium* (Narrow Leaved *Lasiopetalum*)
 389. 17263 *Lasiopetalum oldfieldii* subsp. *oldfieldii* P3
 390. 5044 *Lasiopetalum oppositifolium* P3
 391. 4970 *Sida calyxhymenia* (Tall *Sida*)

Myrtaceae

409. 10767 *Baeckea pentagonantha*
 410. 5365 *Baeckea robusta*
 411. 5368 *Baeckea subcuneata* P2
 412. 17761 *Beaufortia aestiva*
 413. 5401 *Calothamnus blepharospermus*
 414. 34196 *Calothamnus chrysanthereus* (Claw Flower)
 415. 5420 *Calothamnus oldfieldii*
 416. 35758 *Calothamnus quadrifidus* subsp. *homalophyllus* (Murchison Clawflower)
 417. 35759 *Calothamnus quadrifidus* subsp. *obtusus*
 418. 5429 *Calothamnus sanguineus* (Silky-leaved Blood flower, Pindak)
 419. 5443 *Calytrix brevifolia*
 420. 5450 *Calytrix depressa*
 421. 5459 *Calytrix formosa* P3
 422. 5464 *Calytrix harvestiana* P2
 423. 5465 *Calytrix leschenaultii*
 424. 5468 *Calytrix oldfieldii*
 425. 5470 *Calytrix paucicostata* P2
 426. 5475 *Calytrix purpurea* P2
 427. 5476 *Calytrix sapphirina*
 428. 5479 *Calytrix strigosa*
 429. 5494 *Chamelaucium marchantii* P3
 430. 5520 *Darwinia oldfieldii*
 431. 29556 *Enekbatus cristatus* P2
 432. 14102 *Eremaea ebracteata* var. *ebracteata*
 433. 12895 *Eucalyptus arachnaea* subsp. *arachnaea*
 434. 35345 *Eucalyptus camaldulensis* subsp. *obtusata* (Blunt-budded River Red Gum)
 435. 15804 *Eucalyptus dolichocera*
 436. 5640 *Eucalyptus eudesmioides* (Malallie, Marlarli)
 437. 5654 *Eucalyptus fruticosa*
 438. 5722 *Eucalyptus obtusiflora* (Dongara Mallee)
 439. 5725 *Eucalyptus oldfieldii* (Oldfield's Mallee)
 440. 5761 *Eucalyptus rigidula* (Stiff-leaved Mallee)
 441. 29993 *Eucalyptus* sp. *Kalbarri* (M.I.H. Brooker 7937)
 442. 5861 *Malleostemon hursthousei*

443. 5864 *Malleostemon peltiger*
 444. 37580 *Melaleuca acutifolia*
 445. 5884 *Melaleuca calothamnoides*
 446. 19048 *Melaleuca campanae*
 447. 5887 *Melaleuca cardiophylla* (Tangling Melaleuca)
 448. 5893 *Melaleuca concreta*
 449. 5895 *Melaleuca conothamnoides*
 450. 5911 *Melaleuca filifolia* (Wiry Honey Myrtle)
 451. 18452 *Melaleuca laetifica*
 452. 19522 *Melaleuca lara*
 453. 5926 *Melaleuca lateritia* (Robin Redbreast Bush)
 454. 5930 *Melaleuca leiopyxis*
 455. 18112 *Melaleuca leuropoma*
 456. 18435 *Melaleuca longistaminea*
 457. 41120 *Melaleuca marginata*
 458. 5936 *Melaleuca megacephala*
 459. 5945 *Melaleuca oldfieldii* P2
 460. 5958 *Melaleuca radula* (Graceful Honey Myrtle)
 461. 5959 *Melaleuca raphiophylla* (Swamp Paperbark)
 462. 5987 *Melaleuca viminea* (Mohan)
 463. 13280 *Melaleuca viminea* subsp. *viminea*
 464. 6008 *Phymatocarpus porphyrocephalus*
 465. 20219 *Pileanthus peduncularis* subsp. *peduncularis*
 466. 6029 *Scholtzia capitata*
 467. 14922 *Scholtzia* sp. *Eurardy* (J.S. Beard 6886) P2
 468. 16837 *Scholtzia* sp. *Kalbarri* (N. Hoyle 623)
 469. 20094 *Scholtzia* sp. *Murchison* (M.E. Trudgen 1685)
 470. 16841 *Scholtzia* sp. *Red Bluff* (A. Gunness 2373)
 471. 14659 *Scholtzia* sp. *Ross Graham Lookout* (S. Maley 6)
 472. 6040 *Scholtzia uberiflora*
 473. 9194 *Thryptomene johnsonii* P2 Y
 474. 16820 *Thryptomene* sp. *Eagle Gorge* (A.G. Gunness 2360) P2
 475. 33419 *Thryptomene* sp. *Kalbarri limestone* (D. & B. Bellairs 1652 A) P2
 476. 20366 *Thryptomene* sp. *Red Bluff* (A.G. Gunness 2358)
 477. 6067 *Thryptomene strongylophylla*
 478. 12399 *Verticordia capillaris* P4
 479. 14709 *Verticordia chrysostachys* var. *chrysostachys*
 480. 12413 *Verticordia densiflora* var. *roseostella* P3
 481. 12414 *Verticordia densiflora* var. *stelluligera*
 482. 14712 *Verticordia dichroma* var. *dichroma* P3
 483. 12423 *Verticordia etheliana* var. *formosa*
 484. 15622 *Verticordia lepidophylla* var. *lepidophylla*
 485. 12443 *Verticordia monadelpha* var. *callitricha*
 486. 10822 *Verticordia nobilis*
 487. 6102 *Verticordia oculata*
 488. 6107 *Verticordia pennigera*
 489. 6108 *Verticordia pholidophylla*
 490. 6109 *Verticordia picta* (Painted Featherflower)
 491. 6111 *Verticordia polytricha* (Northern Cauliflower) P4
 492. 15615 *Verticordia spicata* subsp. *spicata*

Nyctaginaceae

495. 2776 *Commicarpus australis* (Perennial Tar Vine)

Olacaceae

496. 2364 *Olax aurantia*

Orchidaceae

497. 1588 *Caladenia drummondii* (Winter Spider Orchid)
498. 15349 *Caladenia flava* subsp. *maculata*
499. 15355 *Caladenia hirta* subsp. *rosea*
500. 15360 *Caladenia longicauda* subsp. *borealis*
501. 17760 *Caladenia nobilis*
502. 15374 *Caladenia pachychila*
503. 18019 *Caladenia vulgata*
504. 1620 *Caladenia wanosa* (Kalbarri Spider Orchid) T
505. 15114 *Cyanicula gemmata*
506. 11049 *Diuris corymbosa*
507. 30432 *Eriochilus dilatatus* subsp. *brevifolius*
508. 8814 *Microtis brownii*
509. 15425 *Prasophyllum calcicola*
510. 16367 *Pyrorchis nigricans* (Red beaks, Elephants ears)
511. 1701 *Thelymitra antennifera* (Vanilla Orchid)
512. 1702 *Thelymitra campanulata* (Shirt Orchid)

Parmeliaceae

518. 28158 *Xanthoparmelia neorimalis*

Phyllanthaceae

526. 4675 *Phyllanthus calycinus* (False Boronia)
527. 17626 *Phyllanthus erwinii*
528. 4685 *Phyllanthus scaber*
529. 4688 *Poranthera drummondii*

Pittosporaceae

531. 19421 *Marianthus bicolor* (Painted Marianthus)

Plantaginaceae

532. 7097 *Stemodia flaccida*
533. 7102 *Stemodia viscosa* (Pagurda)

Poaceae

534. 12063 *Aristida holathera* var. *holathera*
535. 17235 *Austrostipa crinita*
536. 17237 *Austrostipa elegantissima*
537. 17244 *Austrostipa macalpinei*
538. 17246 *Austrostipa nitida*
539. 17251 *Austrostipa scabra*
540. 258 *Cenchrus ciliaris* (Buffel Grass) Y
541. 259 *Cenchrus echinatus* (Burrgrass) Y
542. 41568 *Cenchrus setaceus* (Fountain Grass) Y

543. 267 *Chloris gayana* (Rhodes Grass) Y
 544. 11485 *Ehrharta brevifolia* var. *cuspidata* Y
 545. 370 *Eragrostis barrelieri* Y
 546. 376 *Eragrostis curvula* (African Lovegrass) Y
 547. 378 *Eragrostis dielsii* (Mallee Lovegrass)
 548. 400 *Eriachne aristidea*
 549. 8476 *Hordeum hystrix* (Mediterranean Region Barley Grass) Y
 550. 468 *Lamarckia aurea* (Goldentop) Y
 551. 492 *Neurachne alopecuroidea* (Foxtail Mulga Grass)
 552. 11232 *Paractaenum novae-hollandiae* subsp. *novae-hollandiae*
 553. 516 *Parapholis incurva* (Coast Barbgrass) Y
 554. 518 *Paspalidium clementii* (Clements Paspalidium)
 555. 528 *Paspalum distichum* (Water Couch) Y
 556. 40424 *Pentameris airoides* subsp. *airoides* Y
 557. 10970 *Rostraria cristata* Y
 558. 606 *Setaria dielsii* (Diels' Pigeon Grass)
 559. 625 *Spinifex longifolius* (Beach Spinifex)
 560. 635 *Sporobolus virginicus* (Marine Couch)
 561. 17885 *Triodia bromoides* P4
 562. 17882 *Triodia danthonioides*
 563. 17880 *Triodia dielsii* P3

Polygalaceae

566. 4555 *Comesperma integerrimum*
 567. 4561 *Comesperma scoparium* (Broom Milkwort)

Polygonaceae

568. 17739 *Acetosa vesicaria* Y
 569. 2409 *Emex australis* (Doublegee) Y
 570. 2412 *Muehlenbeckia adpressa* (Climbing Lignum)

Portulacaceae

572. 2854 *Calandrinia granulifera* (Pygmy Purslane)
 573. 2860 *Calandrinia polyandra* (Parakeelya)
 574. 2861 *Calandrinia polypetala*
 575. 2867 *Calandrinia remota*

Primulaceae

576. 36375 *Lysimachia arvensis* (Pimpernel)
 577. 6484 *Samolus repens* (Creeping Brookweed)

Proteaceae

578. 11837 *Adenanthos cygnorum* subsp. *cygnorum* (Common Woollybush)
 579. 1799 *Banksia ashbyi* (Ashby's Banksia)
 580. 1800 *Banksia attenuata* (Slender Banksia, Piara)
 581. 32627 *Banksia borealis* subsp. *borealis*
 582. 32524 *Banksia fraseri* var. *ashbyi*
 583. 1829 *Banksia lindleyana* (Porcupine Banksia)
 584. 1834 *Banksia menziesii* (Firewood Banksia)
 585. 1842 *Banksia prionotes* (Acorn Banksia)
 586. 1855 *Banksia victoriae* (Woolly Orange Banksia)

- 587. 15608 *Conospermum acerosum* subsp. *hirsutum*
- 588. 15511 *Conospermum boreale*
- 589. 15513 *Conospermum boreale* subsp. *boreale*
- 590. 1882 *Conospermum stoechadis* (Common Smokebush)
- 591. 1885 *Conospermum triplinervium* (Tree Smokebush)
- 592. 1956 *Grevillea argyrophylla* (Silvery-leaved Grevillea)
- 593. 15763 *Grevillea biformis* subsp. *biformis*
- 594. 1966 *Grevillea brachystachya* (Short-spiked Grevillea)
- 595. 1973 *Grevillea candelabroides*
- 596. 8831 *Grevillea commutata*
- 597. 18116 *Grevillea commutata* subsp. *commutata*
- 598. 8832 *Grevillea excelsior* (Flame Grevillea)
- 599. 13430 *Grevillea hakeoides* subsp. *stenophylla*
- 600. 2023 *Grevillea intricata*
- 601. 2032 *Grevillea leucopteris* (White Plume Grevillea)
- 602. 8838 *Grevillea pinaster*
- 603. 2097 *Grevillea stenomera* (Lace Net Grevillea) P2
- 604. 2109 *Grevillea trachythea* (Rough-fruit Grevillea)
- 605. 2136 *Hakea candolleana*
- 606. 2140 *Hakea circumalata*
- 607. 16902 *Hakea orthorrhyncha* var. *orthorrhyncha*
- 608. 2198 *Hakea pycnoneura*
- 609. 2227 *Isopogon divergens* (Spreading Coneflower)
- 610. 2254 *Persoonia acicularis*
- 611. 2257 *Persoonia brachystylis* (Short-styled Persoonia) P2
- 612. 40740 *Petrophile foremanii*
- 613. 2301 *Petrophile macrostachya*
- 614. 29192 *Petrophile pilostyla* subsp. *pilostyla*
- 615. 2307 *Petrophile semifurcata*

Psilotaceae

- 616. 1 *Psilotum nudum*

Ranunculaceae

- 625. 10804 *Clematis linearifolia*

Restionaceae

- 627. 17685 *Chaetanthus aristatus*
- 628. 17663 *Desmocladius asper*
- 629. 13774 *Lepidobolus densus* P3
- 630. 18074 *Lepidobolus preissianus* subsp. *preissianus*

Rhamnaceae

- 631. 4794 *Cryptandra glabriflora* P2
- 632. 31614 *Cryptandra multispina*
- 633. 4802 *Cryptandra mutila*
- 634. 14241 *Stenanthemum divaricatum* P3
- 635. 16198 *Stenanthemum intricatum*

Rutaceae

- 637. 4409 *Boronia coerulescens*

- 638. 11274 *Boronia coerulescens* subsp. *spinescens*
- 639. 4414 *Boronia cymosa* (*Granite Boronia*)
- 640. 17664 *Boronia purdieana* subsp. *calcicola*
- 641. 11381 *Boronia ramosa* subsp. *anethifolia*
- 642. 4456 *Diplolaena grandiflora* (*Wild Rose*)
- 643. 15274 *Diplolaena mollis*
- 644. 38240 *Geleznowia* sp. *Red Bluff* (A. Crawford ADC 597) P2
- 645. 18539 *Philothea brucei*

Santalaceae

- 647. 2332 *Anthobolus foveolatus*
- 648. 10765 *Exocarpos sparteus* (*Broom Ballart, Djuk*)
- 649. 2352 *Leptomeria preissiana*
- 650. 2359 *Santalum spicatum* (*Sandalwood, Wilarak*)

Scrophulariaceae

- 681. 14895 *Eremophila decipiens* subsp. *decipiens*
- 682. 14191 *Eremophila glabra* subsp. *tomentosa*
- 683. 7246 *Eremophila oldfieldii* (*Pixie Bush*)
- 684. 17168 *Eremophila oldfieldii* subsp. *oldfieldii*
- 685. 7289 *Myoporum caprarioides* (*Slender Myoporum*)

Solanaceae

- 688. 6945 *Anthocercis genistoides*
- 689. 6947 *Anthocercis ilicifolia*
- 690. 11537 *Anthocercis ilicifolia* subsp. *caldariola*
- 691. 6953 *Anthotroche walcottii*
- 692. 6959 *Cyphanthera racemosa*
- 693. 6978 *Nicotiana rotundifolia* (*Round-leaved Tobacco*)
- 694. 7018 *Solanum lasiophyllum* (*Flannel Bush, Mindjulu*)
- 695. 7025 *Solanum oldfieldii*
- 696. 11241 *Solanum orbiculatum* subsp. *orbiculatum* (*Round-leaved Solanum*)
- 697. 7037 *Solanum symonii*

Stylidiaceae

- 701. 30278 *Stylidium androsaceum*
- 702. 7715 *Stylidium dispersum*
- 703. 7720 *Stylidium elongatum* (*Tall Triggerplant*)
- 704. 17412 *Stylidium kalbarriense*
- 705. 25837 *Stylidium purpureum*
- 706. 19247 *Stylidium septentrionale*
- 707. 17510 *Stylidium* sp. *Kalbarri* (A. Carr 145)

Surianaceae

- 708. 3181 *Stylobasium australe*
- 709. 3182 *Stylobasium spathulatum* (*Pebble Bush*)

Teloschistaceae

- 711. 30454 *Xanthoria filsonii*

Thymelaeaceae

713. 5231 *Pimelea angustifolia* (Narrow-leaved *Pimelea*)

714. 5246 *Pimelea gilgiana*

715. 5254 *Pimelea leucantha*

716. 5256 *Pimelea microcephala* (Shrubby Riceflower, Banjine)

717. 11185 *Pimelea microcephala* subsp. *microcephala*

718. 5263 *Pimelea sessilis*

Violaceae

724. 12007 *Hybanthus floribundus* subsp. *floribundus*

APPENDIX C

EPBC Act Protected Matters Report



EPBC Act Protected Matters Report

This report provides general guidance on matters of national environmental significance and other matters protected by the EPBC Act in the area you have selected.

Information on the coverage of this report and qualifications on data supporting this report are contained in the caveat at the end of the report.

Information is available about [Environment Assessments](#) and the EPBC Act including significance guidelines, forms and application process details.

Report created: 06/10/14 16:46:58

[Summary](#)

[Details](#)

[Matters of NES](#)

[Other Matters Protected by the EPBC Act](#)

[Extra Information](#)

[Caveat](#)

[Acknowledgements](#)



This map may contain data which are
©Commonwealth of Australia
(Geoscience Australia), ©PSMA 2010

[Coordinates](#)

Buffer: 5.0Km



Summary

Matters of National Environmental Significance

This part of the report summarises the matters of national environmental significance that may occur in, or may relate to, the area you nominated. Further information is available in the detail part of the report, which can be accessed by scrolling or following the links below. If you are proposing to undertake an activity that may have a significant impact on one or more matters of national environmental significance then you should consider the [Administrative Guidelines on Significance](#).

World Heritage Properties:	None
National Heritage Places:	None
Wetlands of International Importance:	None
Great Barrier Reef Marine Park:	None
Commonwealth Marine Areas:	None
Listed Threatened Ecological Communities:	None
Listed Threatened Species:	39
Listed Migratory Species:	32

Other Matters Protected by the EPBC Act

This part of the report summarises other matters protected under the Act that may relate to the area you nominated. Approval may be required for a proposed activity that significantly affects the environment on Commonwealth land, when the action is outside the Commonwealth land, or the environment anywhere when the action is taken on Commonwealth land. Approval may also be required for the Commonwealth or Commonwealth agencies proposing to take an action that is likely to have a significant impact on the environment anywhere.

The EPBC Act protects the environment on Commonwealth land, the environment from the actions taken on Commonwealth land, and the environment from actions taken by Commonwealth agencies. As [heritage values](#) of a place are part of the 'environment', these aspects of the EPBC Act protect the Commonwealth Heritage values of a Commonwealth Heritage place and the heritage values of a place on the Register of the National Estate.

This part of the report summarises other matters protected under the Act that may relate to the area you nominated. Approval may be required for a proposed activity that significantly affects the environment on Commonwealth land, when the action is outside the Commonwealth land, or the environment anywhere when the action is taken on Commonwealth land. Approval may also be required for the Commonwealth or Commonwealth agencies proposing to take an action that is likely to have a significant impact on the environment anywhere.

A [permit](#) may be required for activities in or on a Commonwealth area that may affect a member of a listed threatened species or ecological community, a member of a listed migratory species, whales and other cetaceans, or a member of a listed marine species.

Commonwealth Land:	None
Commonwealth Heritage Places:	None
Listed Marine Species:	60
Whales and Other Cetaceans:	12
Critical Habitats:	None
Commonwealth Reserves Terrestrial:	None
Commonwealth Reserves Marine:	None

Extra Information

This part of the report provides information that may also be relevant to the area you have nominated.

Place on the RNE:	3
State and Territory Reserves:	1
Regional Forest Agreements:	None
Invasive Species:	12
Nationally Important Wetlands:	1
Key Ecological Features (Marine):	None

Details

Matters of National Environmental Significance

Listed Threatened Species		[Resource Information]
Name	Status	Type of Presence
Birds		
Anous tenuirostris melanops Australian Lesser Noddy [26000]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Botaurus poiciloptilus Australasian Bittern [1001]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Calyptrorhynchus latirostris Carnaby's Black-Cockatoo, Short-billed Black-Cockatoo [59523]	Endangered	Breeding likely to occur within area
Diomedea exulans amsterdamensis Amsterdam Albatross [82330]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea exulans exulans Tristan Albatross [82337]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea exulans (sensu lato) Wandering Albatross [1073]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Leipoa ocellata Malleefowl [934]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Macronectes giganteus Southern Giant-Petrel [1060]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Macronectes halli Northern Giant-Petrel [1061]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche carteri Indian Yellow-nosed Albatross [64464]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour may

Name	Status	Type of Presence
Thalassarohe cauta cauta Shy Albatross, Tasmanian Shy Albatross [82345]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarohe cauta steadi White-capped Albatross [82344]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour likely to occur within area
Thalassarohe melanophris Black-browed Albatross [86472]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarohe melanophris impavida Campbell Albatross [82449]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Mammals		
Balaenoptera musculus Blue Whale [36]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Bettongia penicillata ogilbyi Woylie [86844]	Endangered	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Dasyurus geoffroi Chuditch, Western Quoll [330]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Eubalaena australis Southern Right Whale [40]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Megaptera novaeangliae Humpback Whale [38]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Neophoca cinerea Australian Sea-lion [22]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Other		
Idiosoma nigrum Shield-backed Trapdoor Spider, Black Rugose Trapdoor Spider [86798]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Plants		
Beyeria lepidopetala Small-petalled Beyeria, Short-petalled Beyeria [18362]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Caladenia barbarella Small Dragon Orchid, Common Dragon Orchid [88898]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Caladenia bryceana subsp. oracens Northern Dwarf Spider-orchid [84556]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Caladenia hoffmanii Hoffman's Spider-orchid [56719]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Drakaea concolor Kneeling Hammer-orchid [56777]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Hypocalymma longifolium Long-leaved Myrtle [8081]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area

Name	Status	Type of Presence
Lechenautia chlorantha Kalbarri Leschenautia [16763]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Stachystemon nematophorus Three-flowered Stachystemon [81447]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Wurmbea tubulosa Long-flowered Nancy [12739]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Reptiles		
Caretta caretta Loggerhead Turtle [1763]	Endangered	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Chelonia mydas Green Turtle [1785]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Dermochelys coriacea Leatherback Turtle, Leathery Turtle, Luth [1768]	Endangered	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Egernia stokesii aethiops Houtman Abrolhos Spiny-tailed Skink [26192]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Egernia stokesii badia Western Spiny-tailed Skink, Baudin Island Spiny-tailed Skink [64483]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Natator depressus Flatback Turtle [58257]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Sharks		
Carcharias taurus (west coast population) Grey Nurse Shark (west coast population) [88752]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Carcharodon carcharias Great White Shark [64470]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Rhincodon typus Whale Shark [66680]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Listed Migratory Species		[Resource Information
* Species is listed under a different scientific name on the EPBC Act - Threatened Species list.		
Name	Threatened	Type of Presence
Migratory Marine Birds		
Apus pacificus Fork-tailed Swift [678]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Diomedea amsterdamensis Amsterdam Albatross [64405]	Endangered*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea dabbenena Tristan Albatross [66471]	Endangered*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea exulans (sensu lato) Wandering Albatross [1073]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area

Name	Threatened	Type of Presence
Macronectes giganteus Southern Giant-Petrel [1060]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Macronectes halli Northern Giant-Petrel [1061]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Puffinus carneipes Flesh-footed Shearwater, Fleishy-footed Shearwater [1043]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Sterna anaethetus Bridled Tern [814]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour likely to occur within area
Sterna caspia Caspian Tern [59467]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Thalassarche carteri Indian Yellow-nosed Albatross [64464]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour may occur within area
Thalassarche cauta (sensu stricto) Shy Albatross, Tasmanian Shy Albatross [64897]	Vulnerable*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche impavida Campbell Albatross [64459]	Vulnerable*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche melanophris Black-browed Albatross [66472]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche steadi White-capped Albatross [64462]	Vulnerable*	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour likely to occur within area
Migratory Marine Species		
Balaenoptera edeni Bryde's Whale [35]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Balaenoptera musculus Blue Whale [36]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Carcharodon carcharias Great White Shark [64470]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Caretta caretta Loggerhead Turtle [1783]	Endangered	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Chelonia mydas Green Turtle [1765]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Dermochelys coriacea Leatherback Turtle, Leathery Turtle, Luth [1788]	Endangered	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Eubalaena australis Southern Right Whale [40]	Endangered	Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Lagenorhynchus obscurus Dusky Dolphin [43]		Species or species habitat may occur within area

Name	Threatened	Type of Presence
Lamna nasus Porbeagle, Mackerel Shark [83288]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Manta birostris Giant Manta Ray, Chevron Manta Ray, Pacific Manta Ray, Pelagic Manta Ray, Oceanic Manta Ray [84895]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Megaptera novaeangliae Humpback Whale [38]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Natator depressus Flatback Turtle [59257]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Orcinus orca Killer Whale, Orca [46]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Rhincodon typus Whale Shark [66680]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Migratory Terrestrial Species		
Haliaeetus leucogaster White-bellied Sea-Eagle [943]		Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Merops ornatus Rainbow Bee-eater [670]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Migratory Wetlands Species		
Ardea alba Great Egret, White Egret [59541]		Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Ardea ibis Cattle Egret [59542]		Species or species habitat may occur within area

Other Matters Protected by the EPBC Act

Listed Marine Species [Resource Information]

* Species is listed under a different scientific name on the EPBC Act - Threatened Species list.

Name	Threatened	Type of Presence
Birds		
Anous tenuirostris melanops Australian Lesser Noddy [26000]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Apus pacificus Fork-tailed Swift [678]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Ardea alba Great Egret, White Egret [59541]		Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Ardea ibis Cattle Egret [59542]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Catharacta skua Great Skua [58472]		Species or species habitat may occur within

Name	Threatened	Type of Presence area
Diomedea amsterdamensis Amsterdam Albatross [64405]	Endangered*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea dabbenena Tristan Albatross [66471]	Endangered*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Diomedea exulans (sensu lato) Wandering Albatross [1073]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Haliaeetus leucogaster White-bellied Sea-Eagle [943]		Species or species habitat known to occur within area
Larus pacificus Pacific Gull [811]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Macronectes giganteus Southern Giant-Petrel [1060]	Endangered	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Macronectes halli Northern Giant-Petrel [1061]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Merops ornatus Rainbow Bee-eater [870]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Pandion haliaetus Osprey [952]		Breeding known to occur within area
Puffinus assimilis Little Shearwater [59363]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Puffinus carneipes Flesh-footed Shearwater, Fleshy-footed Shearwater [1043]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Sterna anaethetus Bridled Tern [814]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour likely to occur within area
Sterna caspia Caspian Tern [59467]		Foraging, feeding or related behaviour known to occur within area
Thalassarche carteri Indian Yellow-nosed Albatross [84464]	Vulnerable	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour may occur within area
Thalassarche cauta (sensu stricto) Shy Albatross, Tasmanian Shy Albatross [84897]	Vulnerable*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche impavida Campbell Albatross [84459]	Vulnerable*	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche melanophris Black-browed Albatross [66472]	Vulnerable	Species or species habitat may occur within area
Thalassarche steadi White-capped Albatross [84462]	Vulnerable*	Foraging, feeding or related behaviour likely to occur within area

Extra Information

Places on the RNE [[Resource Information](#)]

Note that not all Indigenous sites may be listed:

Name	State	Status
Natural		
Moore River to Murchison River Area	WA	Indicative Place
Kalbarri National Park (1978 boundary)	WA	Registered
Shell House Cliffs	WA	Registered

State and Territory Reserves [[Resource Information](#)]

Name	State
Kalbarri	WA

Invasive Species [[Resource Information](#)]

Weeds reported here are the 20 species of national significance (WoNS), along with other introduced plants that are considered by the States and Territories to pose a particularly significant threat to biodiversity. The following feral animals are reported: Goat, Red Fox, Cat, Rabbit, Pig, Water Buffalo and Cane Toad. Maps from Landscape Health Project, National Land and Water Resources Audit, 2001.

Name	Status	Type of Presence
Birds		
Columba livia Rock Pigeon, Rock Dove, Domestic Pigeon [803]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Streptopelia senegalensis Laughing Turtle-dove, Laughing Dove [781]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Mammals		
Capra hircus Goat [2]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Felis catus Cat, House Cat, Domestic Cat [19]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Mus musculus House Mouse [120]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Oryctolagus cuniculus Rabbit, European Rabbit [128]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Rattus rattus Black Rat, Ship Rat [84]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Sus scrofa Pig [8]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Vulpes vulpes Red Fox, Fox [18]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Plants		
Cenchrus ciliaris Buffel-grass, Black Buffel-grass [20213]		Species or species habitat may occur within area
Prosopis spp. Mesquite, Algaroba [68407]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area

Name	Status	Type of Presence
Tamarix aphylla		
Athel Pine, Athel Tree, Tamarisk, Athel Tamarisk, Athel Tamarix, Desert Tamarisk, Flowering Cypress, Salt Cedar [16018]		Species or species habitat likely to occur within area
Nationally Important Wetlands		[Resource Information]
Name		State
Murchison River (Lower Reaches)		WA

Coordinates

-27.74228 114.14904

Caveat

The information presented in this report has been provided by a range of data sources as acknowledged at the end of the report.

This report is designed to assist in identifying the locations of places which may be relevant in determining obligations under the Environment Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999. It holds mapped locations of World Heritage and Register of National Estate properties, Wetlands of International Importance, Commonwealth and State/Territory reserves, listed threatened, migratory and marine species and listed threatened ecological communities. Mapping of Commonwealth land is not complete at this stage. Maps have been collated from a range of sources at various resolutions.

Not all species listed under the EPBC Act have been mapped (see below) and therefore a report is a general guide only. Where available data supports mapping, the type of presence that can be determined from the data is indicated in general terms. People using this information in making a referral may need to consider the qualifications below and may need to seek and consider other information sources.

For threatened ecological communities where the distribution is well known, maps are derived from recovery plans, State vegetation maps, remote sensing imagery and other sources. Where threatened ecological community distributions are less well known, existing vegetation maps and point location data are used to produce indicative distribution maps.

For species where the distributions are well known, maps are digitised from sources such as recovery plans and detailed habitat studies. Where appropriate, core breeding, foraging and roosting areas are indicated under 'type of presence'. For species whose distributions are less well known, point locations are collated from government wildlife authorities, museums, and non-government organisations; bioclimatic distribution models are generated and these validated by experts. In some cases, the distribution maps are based solely on expert knowledge.

Only selected species covered by the following provisions of the EPBC Act have been mapped:

- migratory and
- marine

The following species and ecological communities have not been mapped and do not appear in reports produced from this database:

- threatened species listed as extinct or considered as vagrants
- some species and ecological communities that have only recently been listed
- some terrestrial species that overfly the Commonwealth marine area
- migratory species that are very widespread, vagrant, or only occur in small numbers

The following groups have been mapped, but may not cover the complete distribution of the species:

- non-threatened seabirds which have only been mapped for recorded breeding sites
- seals which have only been mapped for breeding sites near the Australian continent

Such breeding sites may be important for the protection of the Commonwealth Marine environment.

Acknowledgements

This database has been compiled from a range of data sources. The department acknowledges the following custodians who have contributed valuable data and advice:

- [Department of Environment, Climate Change and Water, New South Wales](#)
- [Department of Sustainability and Environment, Victoria](#)
- [Department of Primary Industries, Parks, Water and Environment, Tasmania](#)
- [Department of Environment and Natural Resources, South Australia](#)
- Parks and Wildlife Service NT, NT Dept of Natural Resources, Environment and the Arts
- Environmental and Resource Management, Queensland
- Department of Environment and Conservation, Western Australia
- [Department of the Environment, Climate Change, Energy and Water](#)
- [Birds Australia](#)
- Australian Bird and Bat Banding Scheme
- [Australian National Wildlife Collection](#)
- Natural history museums of Australia
- [Museum Victoria](#)
- [Australian Museum](#)
- SA Museum
- [Queensland Museum](#)
- [Online Zoological Collections of Australian Museums](#)
- [Queensland Herbarium](#)
- [National Herbarium of NSW](#)
- [Royal Botanic Gardens and National Herbarium of Victoria](#)
- Tasmanian Herbarium
- [State Herbarium of South Australia](#)
- [Northern Territory Herbarium](#)
- Western Australian Herbarium
- Australian National Herbarium, Atherton and Canberra
- University of New England
- [Ocean Biogeographic Information System](#)
- [Australian Government, Department of Defence](#)
- [State Forests of NSW](#)
- [Geoscience Australia](#)
- [CSIRO](#)
- Other groups and individuals

The Department is extremely grateful to the many organisations and individuals who provided expert advice and information on numerous draft distributions.

Please feel free to provide feedback via the [Contact Us](#) page.

© Commonwealth of Australia
Department of the Environment
GPO Box 787
Canberra ACT 2601 Australia
+61 2 6274 1111

APPENDIX D

Definitions of Conservation Codes

Definitions of Conservation Codes

Under the Wildlife Conservation Act 1950, the Minister for the Environment may declare species of flora to be protected if they are considered to be in danger of extinction, rare or otherwise in need of special protection. Schedules 1 and 2 deal with those that are threatened and that are presumed extinct, respectively.

- **T: Threatened Flora (Declared Rare Flora — Extant)**

Taxa which have been adequately searched for and are deemed to be in the wild either rare, in danger of extinction, or otherwise in need of special protection, and have been gazetted as such (Schedule 1 under the Wildlife Conservation Act 1950).

Threatened Flora (Schedule 1) are further ranked by the Department according to their level of threat using International Union for Conservation of Nature (IUCN) Red List criteria:

CR: Critically Endangered - considered to be facing an extremely high risk of extinction in the wild

EN: Endangered – considered to be facing a very high risk of extinction in the wild

VU: Vulnerable – considered to be facing a high risk of extinction in the wild.

- **X: Presumed Extinct Flora (Declared Rare Flora — Extinct)**

Taxa which have been adequately searched for and there is no reasonable doubt that the last individual has died, and have been gazetted as such (Schedule 2 under the Wildlife Conservation Act 1950).

Taxa that have not yet been adequately surveyed to be listed under Schedule 1 or 2 are added to the Priority Flora List under Priorities 1, 2 or 3. These three categories are ranked in order of priority for survey and evaluation of conservation status so that consideration can be given to their declaration as threatened flora or fauna.

Taxa that are adequately known, are rare but not threatened, or meet criteria for Near Threatened, or that have been recently removed from the threatened list for other than taxonomic reasons, are placed in Priority 4. These species require regular monitoring. “Conservation Dependent” species are placed in Priority 5.

- **Priority 1** - Poorly known Taxa. Taxa which are known from one or a few (generally <5) populations which are under threat, either due to small population size, or being on lands under immediate threat, e.g. road verges, urban areas, farmland, active mineral leases, etc., or the plants are under threat, e.g. from disease, grazing by feral animals, etc. May include taxa with threatened populations on protected lands. Such taxa are under consideration for declaration as 'rare flora', but are in urgent need of further survey;
- **Priority 2** - Poorly Known Taxa. Taxa which are known from one or a few (generally <5) populations, at least some of which are not believed to be under immediate threat (i.e. not currently endangered). Such taxa are under consideration for declaration as 'rare flora', but are in urgent need of further survey;
- **Priority 3** - Poorly Known Taxa. Taxa which are known from several populations, and the taxa are not believed to be under immediate threat (i.e. not currently endangered), either due to the number of known populations (generally >5), or known populations being large, and either widespread or protected. Such taxa are under consideration for declaration as 'rare flora' but are in need of further survey;
- **Priority 4** - Rare Taxa. Taxa which are considered to have been adequately surveyed and which, whilst being rare (in Australia), are not currently threatened by any identifiable factors. These taxa require monitoring every 5-10 years; and
- **Priority 5** - Taxa that are not threatened but are subject to a specific conservation program, the cessation of which would result in the taxon becoming threatened within five years

APPENDIX E

Flora Plot Map and Species Lists

Flora Plot Map and Species Lists

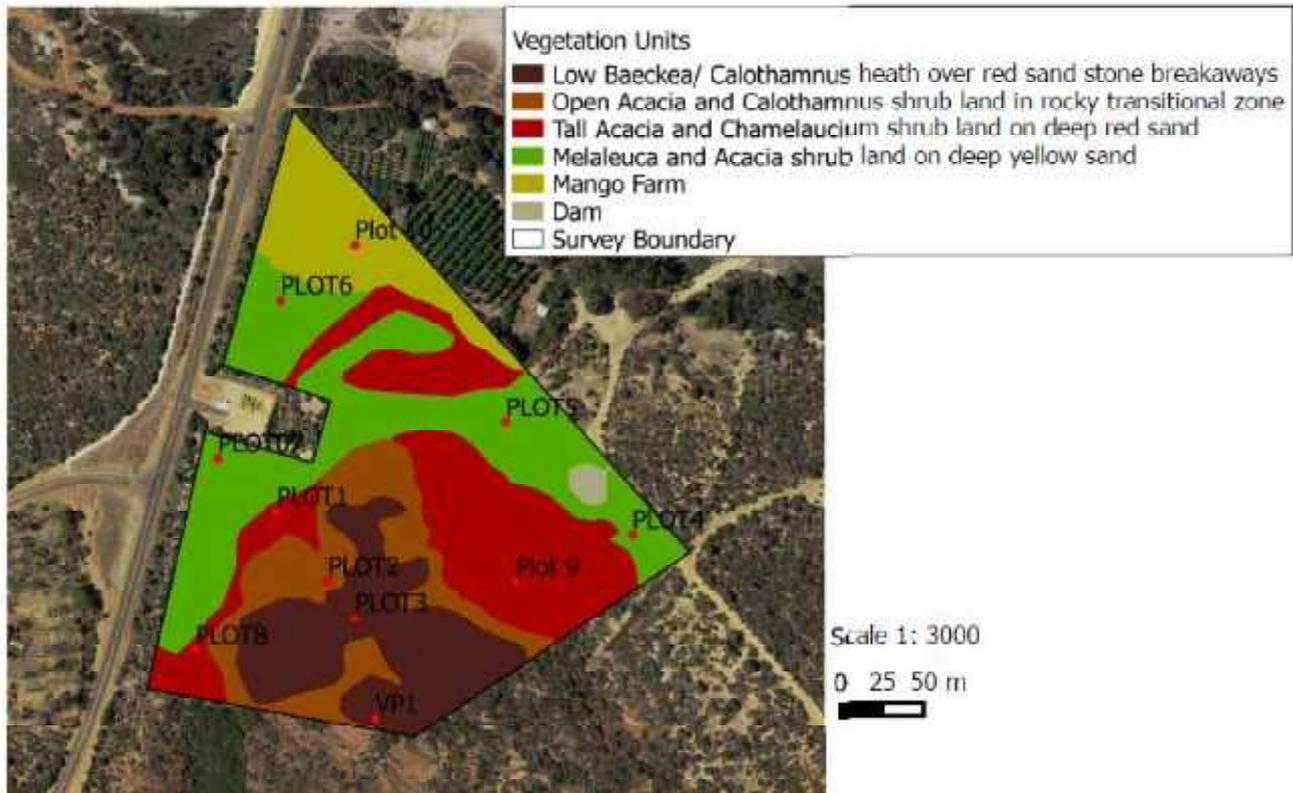


Figure 7: Location of plots in relation to vegetation type

Plot 1: Tall *Acacia* and *Chamelaucium* shrub land on deep red sand; flat ground, 20% cover; deep red sand; vegetation in good condition due to drought deaths and weed invasion.

Family	Species	Common Name
Asteraceae	<i>Angianthus cunninghamii</i>	Coast Angianthus
Asteraceae	<i>Hypochaeris glabra</i> *	Smooth Catsear
Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica tournefortii</i> *	Mediterranean Turnip
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i>	Desert Spurge
Gentianaceae	<i>Schenkia australis</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Avena barbata</i> *	Bearded Oat
Poaceae	<i>Bromus diandrus</i> *	Great Brome
Poaceae	<i>Hordeum hystrix</i> *	Mediterranean Region Barley Grass
Poaceae	<i>Rostraria cristata</i> *	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Primulaceae	<i>Lysimachia arvensis</i> *	Pimpernel
Solanaceae	<i>Anthocercis ilicifolia</i>	



Looking South

Plot 2: Open *Acacia* and *Calothamnus* shrub land in rocky break away transitional zone; flat ground; deep red sand with broken sand stone and pebbles; vegetation in very good condition.

Family	Species	Common Name
Aizoaceae	<i>Mesembryanthemum crystallinum</i> *	Ice plant
Amaranthaceae	<i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>	Prince of Wales Feather
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Asteraceae	<i>Podotrochea gnaphalioides</i>	Golden Long-heads
Convolvulaceae	<i>Cuscuta epithymum</i> *	Lesser Dodder
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i>	Desert Spurge
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Monotaxis bracteata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostelifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Senna artemisioides</i> subsp. <i>filifolia</i>	
Goodeniaceae	<i>Goodenia berardiana</i>	
Goodeniaceae	<i>Scaevola crassifolia</i>	Thick-leaved Fan-flower
Malvaceae	<i>Hibiscus drummondii</i>	Drummond's Hibiscus
Myrtaceae	<i>Baeckea subcuneata</i> (P2)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca calothamnoides</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. <i>Red Bluff</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Austrostipa macalpinei</i>	
Polygalaceae	<i>Comesperma integerrimum</i>	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Primulaceae	<i>Lysimachia arvensis</i> *	Pimpernel
Restionaceae	<i>Desmocladus asper</i>	
Solanaceae	<i>Nicotiana rotundifolia</i>	Round-leaved Tobacco



Looking East

Plot 3: Low *Baeckea*/*Calothamnus* heath over red sand stone breakaways; rock outcrops with shallow red sands; vegetation in pristine condition

Family	Species	Common Name
Amaranthaceae	<i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>	Prince of Wales Feather
Asteraceae	<i>Actinobole condensatum</i>	
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Asteraceae	<i>Podotrochea gnaphalioides</i>	Golden Long-heads
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tannensis</i> subsp. <i>eremophila</i>	Desert Spurge
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia oldfieldii</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Baeckea subcuneata</i> (P2)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus blepharospermus</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Darwinia oldfieldii</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Scholtzia</i> sp. <i>Red Bluff</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Bromus diandrus</i> *	Great Brome
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Primulaceae	<i>Lysimachia arvensis</i> *	Pimpernel
Proteaceae	<i>Hakea orthorrhyncha</i>	
Restionaceae	<i>Desmocladus asper</i>	



North



Looking West

Looking

Plot 4: *Melaleuca* and *Acacia* shrub land on deep yellow sand; flat ground; vegetation in good condition due to drought deaths and weed invasion

Family	Species	Common Name
Amaranthaceae	<i>Ptilotus polystachyus</i>	Prince of Wales Feather
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostelifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata subsp. lanceolata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Senna artemisioides subsp. filifolia</i>	
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea var. aurea</i>	
Malvaceae	<i>Keraudrenia hermanniifolia</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Baeckea pentagonantha</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus blepharospermus</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Eremaea ebracteata var. ebracteata</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Scholtzia sp. Red Bluff</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Austrostipa macalpinei</i>	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Restionaceae	<i>Desmocladus asper</i>	
Solanaceae	<i>Nicotiana rotundifolia</i>	Round-leaved Tobacco



Looking North

Looking East

Plot 5: *Melaleuca* and *Acacia* shrub land on deep yellow sand; flat ground; yellow sand adjacent to small area of alluvial red sandstone; vegetation in good condition due to drought deaths and weed invasion

Family	Species	Common Name
Asteraceae	<i>Arctotheca calendula</i>	Cape Weed
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Asteraceae	<i>Podotheca gnaphalioides</i>	Golden Long-heads
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>	
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostelifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya



Looking South

Plot 6: *Melaleuca* and *Acacia* shrub land on deep yellow sand; flat ground; disturbed area near western boundary and south of Mango Farm; vegetation in degraded condition

Family	Species	Common Name
Aizoaceae	<i>Mesembryanthemum crystallinum</i> *	Ice plant
Asteraceae	<i>Arctotheca calendula</i>	Cape Weed
Asteraceae	<i>Calocephalus francisii</i>	Fine-leaf Beauty-heads
Asteraceae	<i>Centaurea melitensis</i> *	Maltese Cockspur
Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica tournefortii</i> *	Mediterranean Turnip
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>	
Dioscoreaceae	<i>Dioscorea hastifolia</i>	Warrine
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostelifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. <i>aurea</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> *	Buffel Grass
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya



Looking South

Plot 7: *Melaleuca* and *Acacia* shrub land on deep yellow sand; flat ground; vegetation in good condition due to drought deaths and weed invasion

Family	Species	Common Name
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia scirpifolia</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostellifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. <i>aurea</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Avena barbata</i> *	
Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> *	Buffel Grass
Poaceae	<i>Eriachne aristidea</i>	
Polygonaceae	<i>Muehlenbeckia adpressa</i>	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea leucopteris</i>	



Looking East

Plot 8: Tall *Acacia* and *Chamelaucium* shrub land on deep red sand; deep red sand associated with a small depression; closed canopy and higher density of vegetation than elsewhere in the site; vegetation in very good condition; cover 60%; some invasion of weeds along watershed line

Family	Species	Common Name
Apiaceae	<i>Trachymene pilosa</i>	
Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica tournefortii</i> *	Mediterranean Turnip
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii</i> subsp. <i>obovata</i>	
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostellifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata</i> subsp. <i>lanceolata</i>	
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea</i> var. <i>aurea</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii</i> (P3)	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Avena barbata</i> *	
Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> *	Buffel Grass
Poaceae	<i>Eragrostis curvula</i> *	African Lovegrass
Poaceae	<i>Eriachne aristidea</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Hordeum hystrix</i> *	Mediterranean Region Barley Grass
Poaceae	<i>Rostraria cristata</i> *	
Proteaceae	<i>Grevillea leucopteris</i>	
Cyperaceae	<i>Isolepis marginata</i>	



Looking South

Plot 9: Tall *Acacia* and *Chamelaucium* shrub land on deep red sand; slightly sloping ground (<5degrees); vegetation in very good condition; some invasion of weeds

Family	Species	Common Name
Asteraceae	<i>Angianthus cunninghamii</i>	Coast Angianthus
Brassicaceae	<i>Brassica tournefortii</i> *	Mediterranean Turnip
Euphorbiaceae	<i>Euphorbia tannensis subsp. eremophila</i>	Desert Spurge
Fabaceae	<i>Acacia rostelifera</i>	Summer-scented Wattle
Fabaceae	<i>Labichea lanceolata subsp. lanceolata</i>	
Gentianaceae	<i>Schenkia australis</i>	
Lauraceae	<i>Cassytha aurea var. aurea</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Calothamnus sanguineus</i>	Silky-leaved Blood flower
Myrtaceae	<i>Chamelaucium marchantii (P3)</i>	
Myrtaceae	<i>Melaleuca megacephala</i>	
Poaceae	<i>Hordeum hystrix</i> *	Mediterranean Region Barley Grass
Poaceae	<i>Rostraria cristata</i> *	
Portulacaceae	<i>Calandrinia polyandra</i>	Parakeelya
Primulaceae	<i>Lysimachia arvensis</i> *	Pimpernel



Looking South

Plot 10: Mango Farm in northern section of survey area, completely altered; slightly sloping ground; vegetation completely degraded

Family	Species	Common Name
Arecaceae	<i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> *	Date Palm
Passifloraceae	<i>Passiflora edulis f. edulis</i> *	Passionfruit
Anacardiaceae	<i>Mangifera indica</i> *	Mango
Asteraceae	<i>Arctotheca calendula</i> *	Cape Weed
Poaceae	<i>Cenchrus ciliaris</i> *	Buffel Grass
Chenopodiaceae	<i>Rhagodia preissii subsp. obovata</i>	



Looking North



Looking West

APPENDIX F

**Criteria Used in the Environmental
Weed Strategy for Western Australia**

Criteria Used in the Environmental Weed Strategy for Western Australia

- Invasiveness ability to invade bushland in good to excellent condition or ability to invade waterways. (Score as yes or no).
- Distribution - wide current or potential distribution including consideration of known history of wide-spread distribution elsewhere in the world. (Score as yes or no).
- Environmental Impacts - ability to change the structure, composition and function of ecosystems. In particular an ability to form a monoculture in a vegetation community. (Score as yes or no).

The rating of each weed was then determined by the following scoring system:

- High - a weed species would have to score yes for all three criteria. Rating a weed species as high would indicate prioritising this weed for control and/or research i.e. prioritising funding to it.
- Moderate - a weed species would have to score yes for two of the above criteria. Rating a weed species as moderate would indicate that control or research effort should be directed to it if funds are available, however it should be monitored (possibly a reasonably high level of monitoring).
- Mild - a weed species scoring one of the criteria. A mild rating would indicate monitoring of the weed and control where appropriate.
- Low - a weed species would score none of the criteria. A low ranking would mean that this species would require a low level of management.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
TOWN PLANNING SCHEME NO. 9
AMENDMENT NO xx

Prepared By



January 2015

PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT ACT 2005

RESOLUTION DECIDING TO AMEND A TOWN PLANNING SCHEME

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

TOWN PLANNING SCHEME No. 9

AMENDMENT No. XX

RESOLVED that the Council, in pursuance of Section 75 of the Planning and Development Act, 2005 (as amended); amend the above Town Planning Scheme by:

- (1) Amending the provisions in the table under Appendix 11 – Development Areas, as it relates to Special Control Area 1 (SCA1). The existing provision (1) currently reads:

Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4, and a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004. These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisional rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i>

This will be amended to:

Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by:</i> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> a. <i>the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4;</i> b. <i>a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004; and</i> c. <i>a Revised Local Structure Plan dated XX XXX 20XX endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on XXXXX.</i> <p><i>These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisional rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i></p>

- (2) Amending the provisions in Appendix 7 – Special Use Zones as it relates to No.5 (SU5) to include the use 'Aged or Dependent Persons' Dwelling' within the Special Use Zone.
- (3) Rezoning of Lot 112 Flora Boulevard from 'Special Use' (SU5) to 'Commercial'.
- (4) Rezoning of Lot 118 Flora Boulevard from 'Commercial' to 'Residential R40'.
- (5) Rezoning Lot 106 Clematis Crescent, Kalbarri from 'Residential R20' to 'Residential R40'.
- (6) Amending the Scheme Maps accordingly.

Dated this Day of 2015.

Chief Executive Officer

PROPOSAL TO AMEND A TOWN PLANNING SCHEME.

- 1) LOCAL AUTHORITY: SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
- 2) DESCRIPTION OF TOWN PLANNING SCHEME: TOWN PLANNING SCHEME No. 9
- 3) TYPE OF SCHEME: TOWN PLANNING SCHEME
- 4) SERIAL NUMBER OF AMENDMENT: AMENDMENT No.
- 5) PURPOSE:

(1) Amending the provisions in the table under Appendix 11 – Development Areas, as it relates to Special Control Area 1 (SCA1). The existing provision (1) currently reads:

Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4, and a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004. These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisinal rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i>

This will be amended to:

Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by:</i> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> a. <i>the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4;</i> b. <i>a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004; and</i> c. <i>a Revised Local Structure Plan dated XX XXX 20XX endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on XXXXXX.</i> <p><i>These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisinal rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i></p>

(2) Amending the provisions in Appendix 7 – Special Use Zones as it relates to No.5 (SU5)

to include the use 'Aged or Dependent Persons' Dwelling' within the Special Use Zone.

- (3) Rezoning of Lot 112 Flora Boulevard from 'Special Use' (SU5) to 'Commercial'.
- (4) Rezoning of Lot 118 Flora Boulevard from 'Commercial' to 'Residential R40'.
- (5) Rezoning Lot 106 Clematis Crescent, Kalbarri from 'Residential R20' to 'Residential R40'.
- (6) Amending the Scheme Maps accordingly.

PLANNING REPORT

Table of Contents

Contents:

Introduction	7
Browne Farm Local Structure Plan.....	10
Planning Context.....	11
Rationale for Amendments to the Scheme	12
Justification / Conclusion.....	14

Figures:

Figure 1 - Location Plan	3
--------------------------------	---

Introduction

This scheme amendment to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No. 9 (TPS9) will facilitate the creation of a revised local structure plan over Lots 9502 and 9505 George Grey Drive, Kalbarri known locally as Browne Farm as well as allowing land within the former Eco-Flora Estate to become viable options for residential and commercial development given the state of localised demand. In particular the amendments seeks to:

1. update the text for Provision (1) of SCA1 within Appendix 11 – Development Areas; and
Appendix 7 – Special Use Zones as it relates to SU5 and rezone Lots 106, 112 and 118.

The Subject land impacted by the updated text within Appendix 11 is comprised of 2 lots 9502 and 9505 being a total area of 257.33ha of land located on the west side of George Grey Drive, approximately 6.5km south of the Kalbarri townsite.

The Subject land impacted by the updated text within Appendix 7 is comprised of 2 lots 116 and 117 being a total area of 6.39ha of land located north and south of Flora Boulevard, within the existing 'Kalbarri Vision' development.

The landowner is seeking to amend TPS9 to allow for the creation of the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan that allows for a combination of lifestyle and Rural Residential Lots. This new Structure plan will be more sympathetic to the current demand for lots servicing both holiday and 'sea change' demand. The change in zone of the smaller areas within the 'Kalbarri Vision' land and the alteration of the existing SU5 site will facilitate a greater variation in housing options than the surrounding 'Residential R20', as well as a localised retirement village and potential surrounding commercial infrastructure including a service station and medical centre.

For a full understanding of what is proposed it is important that this scheme amendment document is read in conjunction with the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan for the Subject land and amendments to the Kalbarri Townsite Strategy which has been lodged simultaneously.

Figure 1 shows the location of the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan and also highlights the areas that are the subject of this proposed scheme amendment.

FIGURE 1: Location Plan – Proposed Scheme Amendment areas for Browne Farm



Subject Land and Surrounds

The details of the Lots that make up the Subject land are as follows:

Lot	Certificate of Title	Deposited Plan	Land Owner	Notifications
9502	2699/529	57812	Virginia Anne Clarke Ronald Edward John Clarke Ilam Pty Ltd Silkcharm Pty Ltd	1 H468526 – Easement to Water Corporation. See Deposited Plan 57812. Registered 9.6.2000 2 H468527 - Easement to Water Corporation. See Deposited Plan 57812. Registered 9.6.2000 3 M219828 – Caveat by Minister for Education Lodged 22.3.2013
9505	2693/771	58862	Virginia Anne Clarke Ronald Edward John Clarke Ilam Pty Ltd Silkcharm Pty Ltd	1 H167091 – Easement to Water Corporation for pipeline purposes. See Deposited Plan 58862 as created on Deposited Plan 37532. Registered 14.7.1999 2 H468526 – Easement to Water Corporation for pipeline purposes. See Deposited Plan 58862 as created on Deposited Plan 37532. Registered 9.6.2000
106	2628/868	49898	Ronald Edward John Clarke Virginia Anne Clarke As Joint Tenants in 1/3 share Ilam Pty Ltd In 1/3 share Silkcharm Pty Ltd In 1/3 share	1 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810067 2 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810068 3 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810069
112	2628/869	49898	Ronald Edward John Clarke Virginia Anne Clarke As Joint Tenants in 1/3 share Ilam Pty Ltd In 1/3 share Silkcharm Pty Ltd In 1/3 share	1 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810067 2 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810068 3 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810069 4 J810070 – Restrictive Covenant to Shire of Northampton See Deposited Plan 49898
116	2628/870	49898	Ronald Edward John Clarke Virginia Anne Clarke As Joint Tenants in	1 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810067 2 Restrictive Covenant Benefit –

			1/3 share Ilam Pty Ltd In 1/3 share Silkcharm Pty Ltd In 1/3 share	See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810068 3 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810069
117	2628/871	49898	Ronald Edward John Clarke Virginia Anne Clarke As Joint Tenants in 1/3 share Ilam Pty Ltd In 1/3 share Silkcharm Pty Ltd In 1/3 share	1 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810067 2 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810068 3 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810069
118	2628/872	49898	Ronald Edward John Clarke Virginia Anne Clarke As Joint Tenants in 1/3 share Ilam Pty Ltd In 1/3 share Silkcharm Pty Ltd In 1/3 share	1 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810067 2 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810068 3 Restrictive Covenant Benefit – See Deposited Plan 49898 and Instrument J810069 4 J810070 – Restrictive Covenant to Shire of Northampton See Deposited Plan 49898

Lots 8502 and 9505 are part of the Subject land that makes up a wider location known as 'Browne Farm', located on the west side of George Grey Drive. The previously subdivide portion of this area was known as Port Kalbarri. To the west of the Subject land the area is undeveloped. To the south and west of Browne Farm is the Kalbarri National Park. Lots 106, 112, 116, 117 and 118 were previously created as part of the former Eco-Flora Estate and now are included with the greater 'Browne Farm' development.

Browne Farm Local Structure Plan

The proposed scheme amendment effecting Lots 9502 and 9505 is in direct relation to proposed Browne Farm Local Structure Plan that currently exists over the Subject land, formerly known as Port Kalbarri. Details relevant to this scheme amendment are contained within the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan lodge over the area, it is therefore necessary to refer to the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan document in order to understand factors taken into account in creating this scheme amendment.

The information contained in the Revised Local Structure Plan refers to detailed analysis of, but not limited to:

- Transport, Traffic and Access (2.3.4)
- Environmental Issues: (2.2.1), (2.2.2), (2.2.4)
 - Flora
 - Fauna
 - Dust [Air dispersion]
 - Water Management (2.2.3), (2.3.5)
- Social Impact: (2.2.5)

- Aboriginal Heritage
- European Heritage
- Infrastructure and Servicing (1.4.5)
- Land use and Subdivision (1.4)

The overall redesign incorporated in the Browne Farm Local Structure Plan will reduce the intensity of subdivision providing for larger lots ready for development in response to much reduced demand in the area.

Incorporated in the northern portion of the Local Structure Plan is a special use site that has been set aside to facilitate a local caravan park, short stay holiday accommodation or long term residential development. The shape of this lot has been configured to allow for maximum benefit of coastal views while still being cognisant of the protection of local flora to the south of this site.

Planning Context

Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No. 9

Lots 9502 and 9505 are part of the area covered by Special Control Area (SCA1) as referred to in TPS9. SCA1 refers to the area of land that was initially covered by the development strategy for Port Kalbarri. Provision (1) of SCA1, the provision that is the subject of this scheme amendment, refers to the existing structure plan and the allowances for future revisions to the existing structure plan.

The purpose of a Development Area, such as SCA1, is referred to in section 5.28.2 of Clause 5.28 of the scheme:

5.28.2 Purpose of Development Areas

5.28.2.1 The purposes of Development Areas are to:

- (a) identify areas requiring comprehensive planning; and*
- (b) coordinate subdivision and development in areas requiring comprehensive planning.*

5.28.2.2 Appendix 11 describes the Development Areas in detail and sets out the specific purposes and requirements that apply to the Development Areas.

Lots 9502 and 9505 are an area that will require comprehensive and coordinated planning as part of a Revised Local Structure Plan and therefore conforms to the requirements of the TPS9.

Lot 106 is zoned Residential R20 under TPS9. The proposal is to rezone the land to Residential R40, this will provide a zoning to make better use of the residential land.

Currently under TPS9 Permissible uses for Lot 106 are 'Single House', 'Home Office' and 'Public Utility' with the Land Use Class 'Grouped Dwelling' considered permissible with Council consent. Rezoning Lot 106 from Residential R20 to Residential R40 will not alter the permissible uses of the site.

Lot 112 is currently zoned 'Special Use' (SU5) under TPS9. The proposal is to remove this from the Special Use zone and rezone it to 'Commercial'. This will allow for the development of a future Medical Centre and Service Station over the lot.

'Medical Centre' is an "SA" use which means that the use is not permitted unless Council has granted Planning Consent after giving notice in accordance with Clause 6.4 of TPS9. While 'Service Station' is an "AA" use which means that the use is not permitted unless Council has granted Planning Consent.

Lots 116 and 117 are to maintain their zoning as 'Special Use' (SU5), with the addition of 'Age or Dependent Persons' Dwelling' as use within this zone. This will allow the land to be developed in the future potentially as a retirement village.

Lot 118 is zoned Commercial under TPS9. The proposal is to rezone the land to Residential R40, This will provide a zoning that makes better use of the land given its proximity to Lot 112 the proposed 'Commercial' zone. It is envisaged that this lot may have a 'Grouped Dwelling' use in the future which is considered permissible with Council consent.

Kalbarri Townsite Strategy

The Kalbarri Townsite Strategy has been created to provide longer term strategic direction for the planning and development of Kalbarri.

As part of the scheme amendment for Lots 9502 and 9505 a review of the current Kalbarri Townsite Strategy will occur to update development and population projections for the Browne Farm area in line with the proposed development objectives as outlined in the Revised Local Structure Plan.

There is an area set aside to the north of Lot 9505 as 'Special Use' that will provide a location for a Tourist Park Precinct in line with the current Strategy. There is also a desire to see the development of a retirement village within the strategy. While the 'Special Use' zone (SU5) is outside of the desired location this still provides an ideal location with supporting change of zone to the surrounding lots.

The Port Kalbarri precinct planning objectives state that:

- *'Restrict retail facilities within Port Kalbarri to local convenience facilities and limited tourist retail only and a maximum supermarket gla of 500m2.'*

This will be a consideration that will be accounted for in the change of zone for Lot 112 from 'Special Use' to 'Commercial'. The main purpose of this change of zone will be to locate a strategic service station and medical centre. Both of which would be taken advantage of by the potential development of Lots 116 and 117 (SU5) as a retirement village.

Rationale for Amendments to the Scheme

The following points are made to justify the proposed rezoning of Lots 106, 112 and 118 and the addition of the 'Aged or Dependent Persons' Dwelling, use for Lots 116 and 117:

Variety of land-use zones within the residential estate

Presently the residential estate is predominately zoned Residential R20, with a small western pocket zoned Residential R12.5. There is little variety for housing within the established estate. Amending the zone of Lot 106 and 118 to Residential R40 will enable grouped housing. For example, under the previous zoning 8 luxury group dwellings were planned for Lot 106. With

an increase of zone to Residential R40 under the RCodes the dwelling yield of Lot 106 could be up to 31 grouped dwellings to meet demand of strata residential housing for 'Lock and Leave' purposes. This will provide a variety of housing that does not currently exist in this residential estate addressing issues of lifestyle and affordability.

2011 Town site Strategy

Kalbarri had undergone significant growth over the last 12 years. This has slowed over recent years and as a result the desired style of dwellings has changed.

Since the Government funded the sealed coastal access road connecting Kalbarri to Northampton, vehicular traffic flow to Kalbarri has increased significantly. Advice from local real estate agents suggests that people are attracted to Kalbarri, in particular the lifestyle, and are moving into the town, particularly retirees and families looking for 'sea-change' opportunities. Other factors associated with growth in Kalbarri relate mainly to tourism.

The Shire of Northampton's 2011 Kalbarri Townsite Strategy states in section 5.1.3 *Future Population & Housing*:

"the broader Mid-West is experiencing significant growth generated largely by the resources sector. Existing and proposed resource developments will generate significant employment within the Region both directly and indirectly over the medium to longer term. Kalbarri's geographical positioning and range of attractions places it well as a recreational destination for Mid-West residents as well as an ideal residential location for fly-in / fly-out workers."

Variety of Housing and Land

The interest in Kalbarri as a place to live or invest has exerted pressure on the affordability of housing in Kalbarri. The higher than average price of land in Kalbarri has been a considerable constraint to many people, with investors, retirees and families becoming more conservative in their choices in light of the recent global economic situation.

The predominant housing style complimenting the existing Residential R20 land use is the larger 4 bedroom, 2 bathroom style of housing. This limits the variety for buyers, especially investors and retirees that are looking for affordable 'downsized' housing.

The rezoning of Lots 106 and 118 to the Residential R40 land use will provide affordable, grouped housing options with greater variation in residential accommodation/housing typology within the estate.

Local Commercial Opportunities

With the change to the 'Commercial' zone over Lot 112, the addition of the 'Aged or Dependent Persons' Dwelling' use within the existing 'Special Use' (SU5) zone and the creation of a second 'Special Use' zone for future caravan park/tourist accommodation, there exists the potential for localised employment and business opportunities. These opportunities would have the added effect of creating amenity to an until now stagnant development area. The inclusion of pockets of higher density housing options would also provide affordable housing options within close proximity to these opportunities.

Proximity to Public Open Space

Lot 106 is situated at the northern edge of the current residential estate. It is surrounded on the north, west and east by reserves for recreation and is in a prime elevated position. The lot's prominence affords it excellent coastal views across Kalbarri National Park. Lot 118 is at

the entrance to the growing development area. It will be established in close proximity to George Grey Drive and the future commercial lot 112.

Services and Infrastructure

All the lots within the former Eco-Flora Estate, as part of the construction of the estate, have been provided with mains connection for services of water reticulation, sewer, power & telecommunications.

Justification / Conclusion

The intention of this scheme amendment is to amend the text within the Appendix 11, Appendix 7 – Special Use Zones as it relates to SU5 and rezone Lots 106, 112 and 118 within the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No. 9.

The amendments will facilitate the following outcomes:

- Creation of a Revised Local Structure Plan over Lots 9502 and 9505 George Grey Drive, Kalbarri known locally as Browne Farm (Subject land).
- Allow the inclusion of the use 'Aged or Dependent Persons' Dwelling' into the existing 'Special Use' (SU5) site to allow a potential retirement village development.
- Allow Lots 106 and 118 to be rezoned to 'Residential R40' allowing a more varied lot size within the existing estate area allowing for more affordable housing and 'lock and leave options.
- Provide a 'Commercial' zone for local convenience facilities and limited tourist retail. The initial development intended in the zone is a service station and medical centre.

Details relevant to the amendment over lots 9502 and 955 are contained within the simultaneously lodged Revised Local Structure Plan for the Port Kalbarri area now known as Browne Farm.

The scheme amendment will facilitate the new Structure Plan that allows for a better use and more commercially appropriate uptake of residential land in the Browne Farm Structure Plan area, as well as adding amenity to the existing estate land.

PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT ACT 2005

RESOLUTION DECIDING TO AMEND A TOWN PLANNING SCHEME

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

TOWN PLANNING SCHEME No. 9

AMENDMENT No. XX

RESOLVED that the Council, in pursuance of Section 75 of the Planning and Development Act, 2005 (as amended); amend the above Town Planning Scheme by:

- (1) Amending the provisions in the table under Appendix 11 – Development Areas, as it relates to Special Control Area 1 (SCA1). The existing provision (1) currently reads:

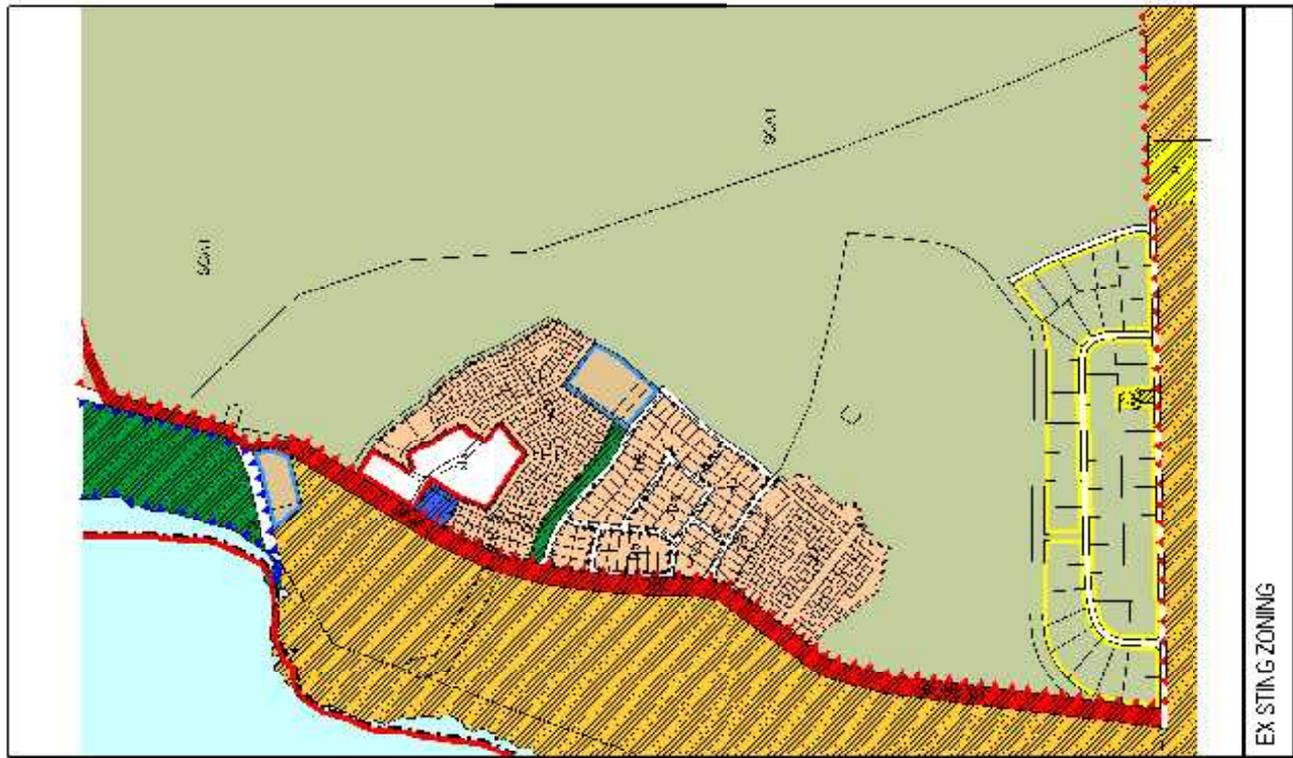
Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4, and a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004. These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisional rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i>

This will be amended to:

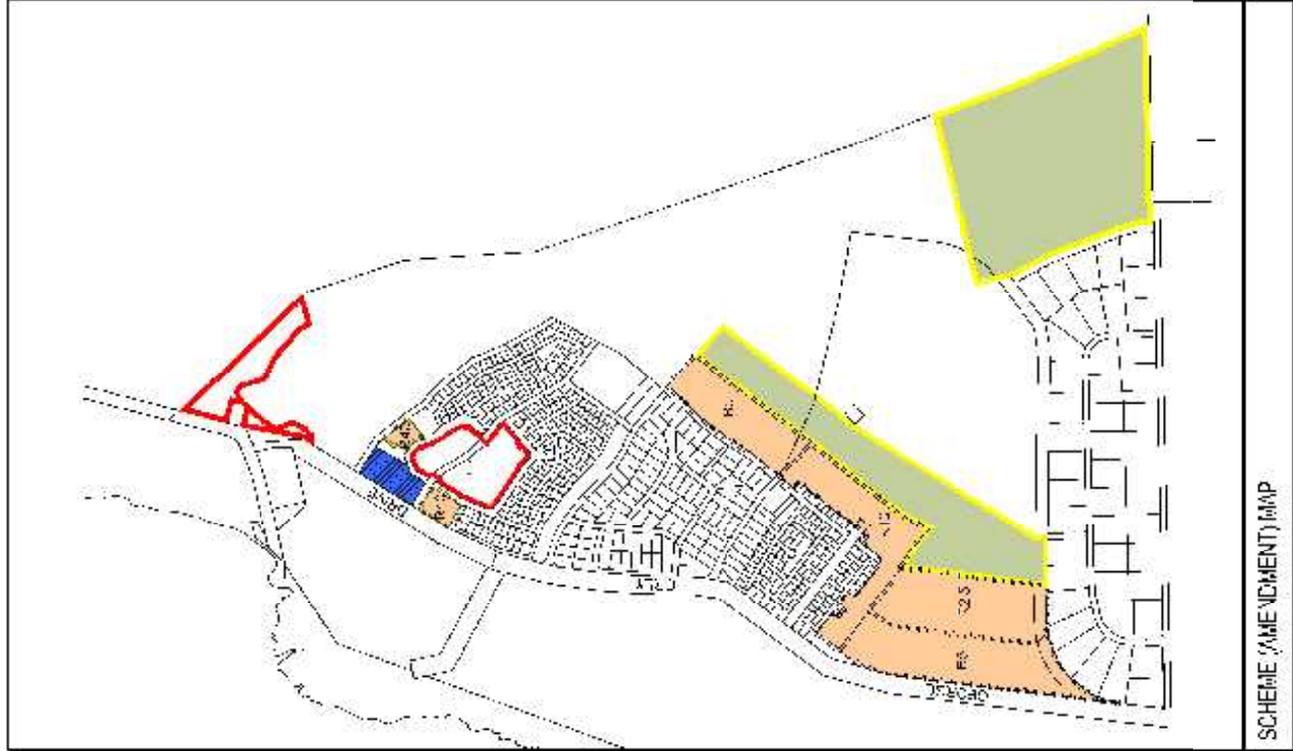
Area No.	Provisions
SCA1	<p>(1) <i>This Development Area is already addressed by:</i></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> a. <i>the Development Strategy Plan for Port Kalbarri, incorporated in Amendment No 11 to the Shire of Northampton Town Planning Scheme No 4;</i> b. <i>a Revised Structure Plan (Superlot 2 Port Kalbarri) dated 10 July 2003, endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on 22 January 2004; and</i> c. <i>a Revised Local Structure Plan dated XX XXX 20XX endorsed by the Commission subject to it first being modified in accordance with a Schedule of Modifications, conveyed to Council on XXXXX.</i> <p><i>These have effect unless and until superseded by a new or revised structure plan as set out in Clause 5.28, but do not confer development or subdivisional rights contrary to the zoning of any of the land in this Scheme.</i></p>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
TOWN PLANNING SCHEME No. 9

-Amendment No.



EXISTING ZONING



SCHEME (AMENDMENT) MAP

LEGEND

- LOCAL GOVERNMENT RESERVES**
- Red: City Centre
 - Yellow with diagonal lines: Major Public Use - Commercial
 - Green: Parks and Recreation
 - Yellow with diagonal lines: Major Purpose Development - Local Government
 - Blue: Public Supply
- ZONES**
- Orange: Residential
 - Blue: Commercial
 - Light Blue: Office/Industrial
 - Red: Special Use
 - Green: Rural
 - Yellow: Special Use
- BOUNDARIES**
- Black dashed line: State Boundary
 - Red dashed line: Local Government Boundary
 - Blue dashed line: Council and River Reserve
 - Blue dashed line: Watercourse
 - Red dashed line: Road
 - Red dashed line: Special Use Area Development
 - Red dashed line: Other

SCALE 1:7500

6.4.1	ACCOUNTS FOR PAYMENT	2
6.4.2	MONTHLY FINANCIAL STATEMENTS – DECEMBER 2014	13
6.4.3	MONTHLY FINANCIAL STATEMENTS – JANUARY 2015	59
6.4.4	RATES WRITE OFF – LOT 280 RED BLUFF ROAD, KALBARRI	105
6.4.5	REQUEST FOR DISCOUNT TO BE ALLOWED UNIT 1, 19 GANTHEAUME CRES, KALBARRI	107
6.4.6	REQUEST FOR DISCOUNT TO BE ALLOWED – LOT 779 CYGNET COURT, KALBARRI	109

6.4.1	ACCOUNTS FOR PAYMENT
FILE REFERENCE:	1.1.1
DATE OF REPORT:	12 February 2015
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
REPORTING OFFICER:	Leanne Rowe/Grant Middleton
APPENDICES:	1. List of Accounts

SUMMARY

Council to authorise the payments as presented.

BACKGROUND:

A list of payments submitted to Council on 20th February 2015, for confirmation in respect of accounts already paid or for the authority to those unpaid.

FINANCIAL & BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:

A list of payments is required to be presented to Council as per section 13 of the Local Government Act (Financial Management Regulations 1996).

POLICY IMPLICATIONS:

Council Delegation F02 allows the CEO to make payments from the Municipal and Trust accounts. These payments are required to be presented to Council each month in accordance with Financial Management Regulations 13 (1) for recording in the minutes.

VOTING REQUIREMENT:

Absolute Majority Required:

OFFICER RECOMMENDATION – ITEM 6.4.1

That Municipal Fund Cheques 20419 to 20484 inclusive, totalling \$201,101.35, Municipal EFT payments numbered EFT13293 to EFT13466 inclusive totalling \$616,027.48, Direct Debit payments GJ0605 to GJ0709 totalling \$6,831.97, Trust Fund Cheques 2020-2025, totalling \$7,664.24 be passed for payment and the items therein be declared authorised expenditure.



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

Chq #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
20419	11-12-2014	BW & MJ BRIDGEMAN	REFUND RATES	1163.74
20420	19-12-2014	DES STANICH	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	971.59
20421	19-12-2014	TERRY CARSON	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1946.82
20422	19-12-2014	PATRICIA GLIDDON	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1540.00
20423	19-12-2014	MAC HOLT	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1320.00
20424	19-12-2014	DESMOND PIKE	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1594.18
20425	19-12-2014	SANDRA STOCK-STANDEN	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1170.00
20426	19-12-2014	MALCOLM SCOTT	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	1469.22
20427	19-12-2014	CRAIG SIMKIN	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	2952.69
20428	19-12-2014	GORDON WILSON	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	12239.51
20429	22-12-2014	NORTHAMPTON DISTRICT AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY	SITE AT 2014 NORTHAMPTON SHOW	44.00
20430	22-12-2014	TERRY CARSON	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	80.00
20431	22-12-2014	PATRICIA GLIDDON	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	80.00
20432	22-12-2014	MAC HOLT	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	80.00
20433	22-12-2014	MALCOLM SCOTT	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	80.00
20434	22-12-2014	CRAIG SIMKIN	COUNCILLOR FEES DEC 2014	90.00
20435	22-12-2014	LORD MAYOR'S DISTRESS RELIEF FUND	2014 LORD MAYOR'S DISTRESS RELIEF FUND	500.00
20437	08-01-2015	PETTY CASH - NORTHAMPTON	PETTY CASH RECOUP	183.80
20438	15-01-2015	A J LEE-STEERE	REFUND RATES	316.23
20439	19-01-2015	ALINTA ENERGY	GAS	182.15
20440	19-01-2015	AMP LIFE LIMITED	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	129.04
20441	19-01-2015	AUSTRALIA POST	POSTAGE	913.36
20442	19-01-2015	AUSTRALIAN SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	1048.66
20443	19-01-2015	BT SUPER FOR LIFE	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	622.68
20444	19-01-2015	A REYNOLDS	CARPET CLEANING	836.00
20445	19-01-2015	CHISAL ALLIANCE	LIVING COMMUNITIES WORKSHOPS & FINAL REPORT	5739.52

President:.....

Date: 20 MARCH 2015



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

Chq #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
20446	19-01-2015	CITY OF GREATER GERALDTON	REFUSE DISPOSAL - MERU	20503.03
20447	19-01-2015	GARVON CONSTRUCTIONS	KAL CHILD CARE VERANDAH	17190.00
20448	19-01-2015	R GREEN	BOBCAT WORKS	385.00
20449	19-01-2015	JAKES BISTRO	EVENING MEALS NTON CREW	125.00
20450	19-01-2015	ST. JOHN AMBULANCE KALBARRI	FIRST AID REFRESHER	89.00
20451	19-01-2015	KALBARRI GAS	SKATE PARK - DINGO HIRE	380.00
20452	19-01-2015	MCLEODS BARRISTERS AND SOLICITORS	LEASE AGREEMENTS HALFWAY BAY	2136.26
20453	19-01-2015	MLC NOMINEES PTY LTD	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	2232.47
20454	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON COMMUNITY CENTRE	SPORTS ADMINISTRATION	3426.57
20455	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON BOWLING CLUB	2014 CHRISTMAS FUNCTION	4592.50
20456	19-01-2015	ONE PATH INTERGRA	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	85.03
20457	19-01-2015	GERALDTON PCYC	RAZZAMATAZZ	220.00
20458	19-01-2015	PRIME SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	613.02
20459	19-01-2015	REST SUPERANNUATION FUND	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	342.47
20460	19-01-2015	SYNERGY	ELECTRICITY CHARGES	29591.60
20461	19-01-2015	SUNSUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	229.19
20462	19-01-2015	TELSTRA	TELEPHONE CHARGES	3215.71
20463	19-01-2015	WATER CORPORATION	WATER CHARGES	267.64
20464	19-01-2015	WINDY HILL KITCHEN	REFRESHMENTS	125.00
20465	19-01-2015	WREN OIL	WASTE OIL	165.00
20466	21-01-2015	PETTY CASH - NCCA	PETTY CASH RECoup	117.50
20467	02-02-2015	SYNERGY	ELECTRICITY CHARGES	6672.60
20468	03-02-2015	DEPARTMENT OF THE PRIME MINISTER AND CABINET	NAIDOC WEEK INITIATIVES 2015	450.00
20469	05-02-2015	TELSTRA	TELEPHONE CHARGES	1033.99
20470	09-02-2015	WATER CORPORATION	WATER CHARGES	14947.31
20471	09-02-2015	AUSTRALIAN SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	608.27
20472	09-02-2015	BT SUPER FOR LIFE	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	306.68



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

Chq #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
20473	09-02-2015	CITY OF GREATER GERALDTON	REFUSE DISPOSAL - MERU	21978.98
20474	09-02-2015	VEOLIA ENVIRONMENTAL SERVICES (AUSTRALIA) PTY LTD	REFUSE COLLECTION	23201.24
20475	09-02-2015	GANTHEAUME BAY ELECTRICAL	ALLEN CENTRE REPLACE FLURO WITH LED	2687.30
20476	09-02-2015	GERALDTON MOWER & REPAIR SPECIALISTS	STIHL BLOWER	117.10
20477	09-02-2015	GOLDINGS PAVING CENTRE	HERITAGE RED PAVERS	1106.56
20478	09-02-2015	MCLEODS BARRISTERS AND SOLICITORS	LEGAL ADVICE	2087.19
20479	09-02-2015	MLC NOMINEES PTY LTD	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	1083.74
20477	09-02-2015	GOLDINGS PAVING CENTRE	HERITAGE RED PAVERS	1106.56
20478	09-02-2015	MCLEODS BARRISTERS AND SOLICITORS	LEGAL ADVICE	2087.19
20479	09-02-2015	MLC NOMINEES PTY LTD	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	1083.74
20480	09-02-2015	MIDWEST REWINDS	REPAIR JACK HAMMER	611.60
20481	09-02-2015	PRIME SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	408.68
20482	09-02-2015	REST SUPERANNUATION FUND	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	233.18
20483	09-02-2015	SUNSUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	86.94
20484	09-02-2015	THE INDUSTRY SUPERANNUATION FUND	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	154.81
				\$201,101.35



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

ELECTRONIC FUND TRANSFERS – MUNICIPAL ACCOUNT

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13293	19-12-2014	HAYLEY BAIKIE	NCCA REIMB TRAVEL	777.00
EFT13294	19-12-2014	NEIL BROADHURST	REIMB SYNERGY	117.35
EFT13295	19-12-2014	E & S KOPPENSTEINER	REIMB PLANTS	1102.50
EFT13296	19-12-2014	WA SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	14282.57
EFT13297	19-12-2014	GEOFFREY STEPHENS	RIEMB MAT	64.00
EFT13298	19-12-2014	HAYLEY WILLIAMS	REIMB PHONE	512.55
EFT13299	24-12-2014	HAYLEY BAIKIE	NCCA REIMB CHANGE TABLE	456.10
EFT13300	24-12-2014	WA SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	14241.12
EFT13301	24-12-2014	GEOFFREY STEPHENS	REIMB ENGERIX VAC	39.55
EFT13302	12-01-2015	HITACHI	FILTERS	369.75
EFT13303	12-01-2015	AUSTRALIAN TAXATION OFFICE	DECEMBER 2014 BAS	30192.00
EFT13304	15-01-2015	HAYLEY BAIKIE	NCCA IINET	162.80
EFT13305	15-01-2015	NEIL BROADHURST	REIMB TELSTRA	112.39
EFT13306	15-01-2015	DEVPRO UNIT DEVELOPMENTS	ROADS BOARD FLOOR REPLACEMENTS	19250.00
EFT13307	15-01-2015	WA SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	14087.73
EFT13308	15-01-2015	GRANT MIDDLETON	REIMB CPA PROGRAM FEE	1039.95
EFT13309	15-01-2015	STEVE WILLIAMS	REIMB TELSTRA	49.90
EFT13310	16-01-2015	SPOTLIGHT PTY LTD	NCCA BLINDS	1712.85
EFT13311	16-01-2015	MIDWEST TREE SERVICES	TREE LOPPING	5412.00
EFT13312	19-01-2015	ABROLHOS ELECTRICS	PLANT ELECTRICAL	278.19
EFT13313	19-01-2015	CLOHESY EARTHMOVING	DOZER HIRE	5509.35
EFT13314	19-01-2015	AFGRI EQUIPMENT AUST PTY LTD	PARTS	1842.76
EFT13315	19-01-2015	ALAN CRAGAN BOBCAT & EXCAVATOR HIRE	HAMPTON GARDENS ABLUTION - BOBCAT HIRE	6300.25
EFT13316	19-01-2015	ALL DECOR	NCCA ZIP ZAP GREASY	1660.00



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13317	19-01-2015	AMAZZINI & SON	KINGS PARK TERRACOTTA PAVER	3504.80
EFT13318	19-01-2015	ARROW BRONZE	NICHE WALL PLAQUE	244.58
EFT13319	19-01-2015	AUSTRAL MERCANTILE COLLECTIONS	LEGAL EXPENSES	1158.65
EFT13320	19-01-2015	BATAVIA FENCING	LIA FENCING	14199.00
EFT13321	19-01-2015	BEAUREPAIRES	4 TYRES, WHEEL ALIGNMENT	938.00
EFT13322	19-01-2015	B P ROADHOUSE NORTHAMPTON	REFRESHMENTS, FUEL	945.44
EFT13323	19-01-2015	BUNNINGS BUILDING SUPPLIES	PLANTS	257.17
EFT13324	19-01-2015	CENTRAL INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY	DIPLOMA OF ACCOUNTING	1493.10
EFT13325	19-01-2015	CHEFMASTER AUSTRALIA	BIN LINERS	783.80
EFT13326	19-01-2015	CLARKSON FREIGHTLINES	KINGS PARK - BBQ FREIGHT	93.13
EFT13327	19-01-2015	COASTAL PLUMBING & GAS FITTING	INSTALL LEACH DRAIN, PLUMBING	813.56
EFT13328	19-01-2015	BS & JA COCKRAM	KINGS PARK - INSTALL BBQ	440.00
EFT13329	19-01-2015	BOC GASES AUSTRALIA LTD	INDUSTRY GASES	88.73
EFT13330	19-01-2015	COMPU-STOR	ARCHIVE BOXES	222.34
EFT13331	19-01-2015	COOLOOLOO NOMINEES PTY LTD	GRAVEL	2159.85
EFT13332	19-01-2015	STAPLES	CUTLERY, GLASSES	201.26
EFT13333	19-01-2015	COURIER AUSTRALIA	FREIGHT	232.80
EFT13334	19-01-2015	COVS PARTS PTY LTD	DRILL SET, PARTS	724.58
EFT13335	19-01-2015	EASTMAN POLETTI SHERWOOD PTY LTD	ARCHITECTURAL SERVICES	5027.00
EFT13336	19-01-2015	ECO-FLORA CRANE, TRUCK & EXCAVATOR SERVICES	GRADING	840.00
EFT13337	19-01-2015	ESSENTIAL ENVIRONMENTAL	KALB & HKS COASTAL MANAGEMENT PLANS	1927.20
EFT13338	19-01-2015	GERALDTON EXTINGUISHER SERVICE & SALES	LIA FIRE EXTINGUISHERS, SIGNS	1196.80
EFT13339	19-01-2015	ATOM SUPPLY	PROTECTIVE CLOTHING	149.16
EFT13340	19-01-2015	GERALDTON TROPHY CENTRE	XMAS FUNCTION TROPHIES	41.10
EFT13341	19-01-2015	GERALDTON TYREPOWER	1 TYRE, WHEEL BALANCE	369.00
EFT13342	19-01-2015	GREAT NORTHERN RURAL SERVICES	RETIC	759.76



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13343	19-01-2015	GREENLINE EARTHMOVING	WATER TRUCK HIRE	2854.50
EFT13344	19-01-2015	UHY HAINES NORTON	AUDIT YEAR ENDED 30 JUNE 2014	20685.50
EFT13345	19-01-2015	HASLEBYS HARDWARE SUPPLIES	HUNTER SPRINKLER, PAINT, RETIC	2145.99
EFT13346	19-01-2015	C + J HANSON PLUMBING CONTRACTORS	PLUMBING TO TOILET BLOCK NTON GARDENS	8849.58
EFT13347	19-01-2015	TANYA HENKEL	HERITAGE ADVISORY SERVICES	1765.88
EFT13348	19-01-2015	HOSEXPRESS	HYDRAULIC HOSE	300.30
EFT13349	19-01-2015	JASON SIGNMAKERS	SIGNS	303.60
EFT13350	19-01-2015	HALLINAN REFRIGERATION & AIRCONDITIONING	LIA 4 FUJITSU SPLIT SYSTEMS	6961.00
EFT13351	19-01-2015	KALBARRI AUTO CENTRE	REPAIR PUNCTURE	44.00
EFT13352	19-01-2015	KALBARRI HARDWARE & BUILDING SUPPLIES	RETIC, HUNTER SPRINKLER	392.64
EFT13353	19-01-2015	KALBARRI MOTOR HOTEL	EVENING MEALS - NTON CREW	682.50
EFT13354	19-01-2015	KALBARRI EXPRESS FREIGHT	FREIGHT	152.28
EFT13355	19-01-2015	KALBARRI B P SERVICE STATION	CRC, FUEL, HARDWARE	268.44
EFT13356	19-01-2015	KALBARRI WAREHOUSE	SUPERWASH, HARDWARE	427.60
EFT13357	19-01-2015	KALBARRI LAWNMOWING SERVICE	MOWING & GARDENING	470.00
EFT13358	19-01-2015	KALBARRI CARRIERS	FISH CLEANING STATION - FREIGHT	107.52
EFT13359	19-01-2015	KALBARRI PEST CONTROL	GENERAL URBAN PEST CONTROL	400.00
EFT13360	19-01-2015	KOMATSU AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	PLANT SERVICE	648.93
EFT13361	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON TOWING	TRANSPORT HIRE ROLLER	457.60
EFT13362	19-01-2015	LGRCEU	PAYROLL DEDUCTIONS	194.00
EFT13363	19-01-2015	MIDWEST MULCHING MOWING	BLACK SLASH/FIREBREAKS HKS	2139.50
EFT13364	19-01-2015	CENTREL PTY LTD	FUEL PURCHASES	20196.56
EFT13365	19-01-2015	M L COMMUNICATIONS	TAIT RADIO	972.69
EFT13366	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON IGA & LIQUOR STORE	REFRESHMENTS, GOODS	421.84
EFT13367	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON NEWSAGENCY	STATIONERY, NEWSPAPERS	971.51

President:.....

Date: 20 MARCH 2015



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13368	19-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON PHARMACY	MEDICATION	275.85
EFT13369	19-01-2015	NOVUS WINDSCREENS GERALDTON	WINDSCREEN	465.50
EFT13370	19-01-2015	PGV ENVIRONMENTAL	OLD KALB AIRPORT DECEMBER 2014 WORKS	440.00
EFT13371	19-01-2015	PURCHER INTERNATIONAL	PLANT REPAIRS	1517.35
EFT13372	19-01-2015	QUANTUM SURVEYS	LEASE AREA SURVEY - KALBARRI SSR	1485.00
EFT13373	19-01-2015	JL & FA RALPH	GRAVEL	108.00
EFT13374	19-01-2015	HOLCIM AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	SEALING AGG	2725.13
EFT13375	19-01-2015	MIDWEST SWEEPING CONTRACTORS	STREET SWEEPING	4020.50
EFT13376	19-01-2015	SCOOP PUBLISHING	KVC ADVERTISING	1360.00
EFT13377	19-01-2015	SUN CITY PRINT & DESIGN	STATIONERY	704.00
EFT13378	19-01-2015	OWEN SIMKIN	WATER CUSTODIAN	39.90
EFT13379	19-01-2015	LARRY SMITH PLANNING	REVIEW LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY	4000.00
EFT13380	19-01-2015	STATEWIDE BEARINGS	PARTS	77.67
EFT13381	19-01-2015	STAR TRACK EXPRESS	FREIGHT	149.28
EFT13382	19-01-2015	SUNFLAME ELECTRICAL	ELECTRICAL	295.00
EFT13383	19-01-2015	THE BANGAY SUPERANNUATION FUND	PAYROLL DEDUCTIONS	3811.17
EFT13384	19-01-2015	TIMES PUBLISHING GROUP	KVC ADVERTISING IN BOOM MAGAZINE	770.00
EFT13385	19-01-2015	TIMBERDEN PLANT HIRE	STABILISATION	5456.00
EFT13386	19-01-2015	2V NET IT SOLUTIONS	COMPTER MTCE	215.00
EFT13387	19-01-2015	TOTAL DIGITAL SOLUTIONS	PRINTING HKS LOCAL PLANNING STRAT	935.67
EFT13388	19-01-2015	DATA TRAX PTY LTD	TOURISM TOUCHSCREEN	695.00
EFT13389	19-01-2015	LANDGATE	SUBSCRIPTION, VALUATIONS	2602.10
EFT13390	19-01-2015	VERLINDENS ELECTRICAL GERALDTON	ABLUTION BLOCK ELECTRICAL	7873.25
EFT13391	19-01-2015	IT VISION	ANNUAL LICENCE FEE CAT MODULE	3715.80
EFT13392	19-01-2015	SHIRE OF WANDERING	2014 LGMA CONFERENCE REFRESHMENTS	108.43
EFT13393	19-01-2015	WESTERN STONE	GARDEN SOIL	500.00
EFT13394	19-01-2015	WESTRAC EQUIPMENT PTY LTD	PARTS	1322.16



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13395	19-01-2015	WEST AUSTRALIAN NEWSPAPERS LTD	ADVERTISING	437.92
EFT13396	19-01-2015	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	LOAN 153 & 147 REPAYMENT	25729.00
EFT13397	19-01-2015	WILSONS SIGN SOLUTIONS	LOCKABLE EXTERIOR NOTICE BOARD	829.40
EFT13398	19-01-2015	WILLIAMS & HUGHES	LEGAL FEES	1327.00
EFT13399	19-01-2015	WOODCOCK CT & L	RETIC, SOLENOID, HARDWARE	3497.93
EFT13400	19-01-2015	DOWNER EDI WORKS PTY LTD	BITUMEN	71231.37
EFT13401	19-01-2015	WRIGHT-WAY GLASS & MIRRORS	REPLACE BEDROOM ROBE DOORS	880.00
EFT13402	19-01-2015	FRANK ZAPPIA CONCRETE	TOILETS BLOCK PAD HAMPTON GARDENS	3265.00
EFT13403	29-01-2015	NEIL BROADHURST	REIMB TELSTRA ACC	109.93
EFT13404	29-01-2015	RIC DAVEY	ANIMAL EUTHANASIA	120.00
EFT13405	29-01-2015	WA SUPER	SUPERANNUATION CONTRIBUTIONS	14412.08
EFT13406	29-01-2015	ROBERT MCKENZIE	ANIMAL EUTHANASIA	560.00
EFT13407	29-01-2015	GRANT MIDDLETON	REIMB - LIBRARY SOFAS	102.00
EFT13408	29-01-2015	STEVE WILLIAMS	TELSTRA LINE RENTAL REIMBURSEMENT	49.90
EFT13409	05-02-2015	AUSSIE SHEDS	KALB SES SHED KIT FIRST INSTAL	1000.00
EFT13410	05-02-2015	DEVPRO UNIT DEVELOPMENTS	ROADS BOARD FLOOR REPLACEMENT FINAL	4971.97
EFT13411	09-02-2015	ABROLHOS ELECTRICS	RCD TESTING	5948.36
EFT13412	09-02-2015	CLOHESSY EARTHMOVING	DOZER - GRAVEL PUSHUP	22591.25
EFT13413	09-02-2015	ALAN CRAGAN BOBCAT & EXCAVATOR HIRE	BOBCAT/EXCAVATOR	1254.00
EFT13414	09-02-2015	ARROW BRONZE	NICHE WALL PLAQUE	553.41
EFT13415	09-02-2015	ATLAS COPCO CONSTRUCTION EQUIPMENT AUSTRALIA	STEERING PUMP	1842.08
EFT13416	09-02-2015	AUSTRAL MERCANTILE COLLECTIONS	LEGAL EXPENSES	151.36
EFT13417	09-02-2015	AUSSIE SHEDS	LIA FINAL PAYMENT	40800.00
EFT13418	09-02-2015	BEAUREPAIRES	2 GRADER TYRES, 4 TYRES	3954.78
EFT13419	09-02-2015	B P ROADHOUSE NORTHAMPTON	FUEL, FOOD, DRINKS	1639.83



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13420	09-02-2015	CENTRAL WEST PUMP SERVICE	LOWARA TFR PUMP	4479.20
EFT13421	09-02-2015	STAPLES	P/COPIER MTCE	2442.10
EFT13422	09-02-2015	COURIER AUSTRALIA	FREIGHT	130.54
EFT13423	09-02-2015	COVS PARTS PTY LTD	HARDWARE	224.85
EFT13424	09-02-2015	C Q UNIVERSITY	DIPLOMA OF ACCOUNTING - UNIT	425.00
EFT13425	09-02-2015	GNC CONCRETE & PRECAST	CULVERT HEADWALL	519.75
EFT13426	09-02-2015	HASLEBYS HARDWARE SUPPLIES	ENVIROBORE, HARDWARE	1839.03
EFT13427	09-02-2015	C + J HANSON PLUMBING CONTRACTORS	LIA TOILETS RESTS	3851.12
EFT13428	09-02-2015	IN SAFE HANDS	NCCA ONLINE INDUCTION CHILD PROT TRAIN	132.00
EFT13429	09-02-2015	JASON SIGNMAKERS	SIGNS	638.00
EFT13430	09-02-2015	KALBARRI AUTO CENTRE	PUNCTURE REPAIR	33.00
EFT13431	09-02-2015	KALBARRI HARDWARE & BUILDING SUPPLIES	20 HUNTER SPRINKLERS, JOINERS	2570.52
EFT13432	09-02-2015	KALBARRI EXPRESS FREIGHT	FREIGHT	128.90
EFT13433	09-02-2015	KALBARRI B P SERVICE STATION	FUEL	143.50
EFT13434	09-02-2015	KALBARRI LAWNMOWING SERVICE	LAWN MOWING & GARDENING	680.00
EFT13435	09-02-2015	KALBARRI NEWSAGENCY	STATIONERY	9.00
EFT13436	09-02-2015	KALBARRI AUTO ELECTRICS	REPAIR STARTER MOTOR	188.20
EFT13437	09-02-2015	KALBARRI PEST CONTROL	VISUAL TERMITE INSPECTION PEST CONTROL	1650.00
EFT13438	09-02-2015	KALBARRI REFRIGERATION AIRCON	INSTALL FUJITSU SPLIT, SERVICE AIRCONS	4574.59
EFT13439	09-02-2015	MARK ARMSTRONG ELECTRICAL	KALBARRI SKATE PARK - FINAL PAYMENT	19544.80
EFT13440	09-02-2015	METRO COUNT	TRAFFIC COUNTER BATTERIES	245.30
EFT13441	09-02-2015	LGRCEU	PAYROLL DEDUCTIONS	232.80
EFT13442	09-02-2015	GERALDTON TOYOTA	PLANT SERVICE	1022.25
EFT13443	09-02-2015	MIDWEST KERBING	FIRST AVE, KERBING	12061.50
EFT13444	09-02-2015	M L COMMUNICATIONS	BATTERY REPEATER STATION	2969.72
EFT13445	09-02-2015	NORTHAMPTON IGA & LIQUOR STORE	REFRESHMENTS, GOODS	86.94



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

EFT #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
EFT13446	09-02-2015	NORTHAMPTON NEWSAGENCY	STATIONERY, NEWSPAPERS	207.76
EFT13447	09-02-2015	NORTHAMPTON FAMILY STORE	UNIFORMS	415.60
EFT13448	09-02-2015	CLEANPAK TOTAL SOLUTIONS	HANDTOWELS	128.54
EFT13449	09-02-2015	HELENE PARKER	ROADS BOARD REIMB CUPBOARDS	674.48
EFT13450	09-02-2015	PURCHER INTERNATIONAL	REPAIR CYLINDER HEAD, PARTS	18638.96
EFT13451	09-02-2015	HOLCIM AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	AGGREGATE	23394.25
EFT13452	09-02-2015	REPEAT PLASTICS WA	MARY ST - PREMIER SLIMLINE SETTING	2566.52
EFT13453	09-02-2015	OWEN SIMKIN	WATER CUSTODIAN	79.90
EFT13454	09-02-2015	STAR TRACK EXPRESS	FREIGHT	115.27
EFT13455	09-02-2015	STUMPS AND ALL	WATER CARTAGE	2475.00
EFT13456	09-02-2015	MIDWEST AUTO GROUP	PARTS	156.22
EFT13457	09-02-2015	SUNFLAME ELECTRICAL	RENEW SEPTIC PUMP	892.50
EFT13458	09-02-2015	THE BANGAY SUPERANNUATION FUND	PAYROLL DEDUCTIONS	2616.62
EFT13459	09-02-2015	2V NET IT SOLUTIONS	COMPTER MTCE	215.00
EFT13460	09-02-2015	TOTALLY WORKWEAR - GERALDTON	BOOTS	275.57
EFT13461	09-02-2015	THE PLANNING GROUP WA PTY LTD	NTON REVITALISATION - EMERGE ASS FINAL	6875.00
EFT13462	09-02-2015	LANDGATE	VALUATION EXPENSES	261.96
EFT13463	09-02-2015	WESTRAC EQUIPMENT PTY LTD	PARTS	361.48
EFT13464	09-02-2015	WESTLINE CONTRACTING	LINEMARKING & BOLLARDS	3608.00
EFT13465	09-02-2015	WILLIAMS & HUGHES	LEGAL FEES	4134.80
EFT13466	09-02-2015	WOODCOCK CT & L	HARDWARE, TOILET PRODUCTS	2987.68
				\$616,027.48



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

DIRECT DEBITS – MUNICIPAL ACCOUNT

Jnl #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
GJ0605	31/12/2014	BANK FEES	FEES	343.16
GJ0606	31/12/2014	COMPUTER EXPENSES	WESTNET	70.99
GJ0607	31/12/2014	BPOINT	FEES	238.62
GJ0609	31/12/2014	CORPORATE CARD	WESTNET	104.94
			BANK CHARGES	9.00
			CONFERENCES - LGMA	1217.12
			TELEPHONES	1644.00
			STAFF TRAINING - FLIGHTS	442.95
			TP CONTROL - FLIGHTS & ACCOMM	694.20
			NCCA - MODERN TEACHING	353.28
			P239 FUEL	60.07
				<u>4525.56</u>
GJ0705	31-01-15	BANK FEES	FEES	441.63
GJ0706	31-01-15	COMPUTER EXPENSES	WESTNET	100.99
GJ0707	31-01-15	BPOINT	FEES	334.88
GJ0709	31-01-15	CORPORATE CARD	WESTNET	104.94
			BANK CHARGES	9.00
			MEMBERS EXPENSES - 30 YR GIFTS	238.40
			ENGINEER EXPENSES - REFRESH	70.00
			REFRESHMENTS	185.60
			OFFICE EXPENSES	198.00
			NCCA MODERN TEACHING	-29.80
				<u>\$776.14</u>
				<u>\$6,831.97</u>



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
FINANCE REPORT – 20 FEBRUARY 2015

TRUST FUND CHEQUES

Chq #	Date	Name	Description	Amount
2020	12-12-2014	SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON	RETENTION - LIA GEOGRAPHE EXCAVATION	6292.24
2021	22-12-2014	ALIRA KELLY	REFUND RSL HALL BOND	220.00
2022	23-12-2014	PLUNKETT HOMES GERALDTON	REFUND KERB DEPOSIT	500.00
2023	28-01-2015	NORTHAMPTON DISTRICT HIGH SCHOOL	ONELIFE - COLOUR PHOTOCOPIES	252.00
2024		CANCELLED		
2025	30-01-2015	DEPARTMENT FOR PLANNING AND INF	SPECIAL SERIES PLATES	400.00
				\$7,664.24

President:.....

Date: 20 MARCH 2015

6.4.2 MONTHLY FINANCIAL STATEMENTS – DECEMBER 2014

FILE REFERENCE:	1.1.1
DATE OF REPORT:	12 December 2014
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
REPORTING OFFICER:	Grant Middleton/Garry Keeffe
APPENDICES:	1. Monthly Financial Report for December 2014 (Current Format) 2. Monthly Financial Report for December 2014 (Proposed Format) 3. Schedule Format provided as separate attachment (Appendix B)

SUMMARY

Council to adopt the monthly financial reports as presented.

BACKGROUND:

This information is provided to Council on a monthly basis in accordance with provisions of the Local Government Act 1995 and Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996.

The Monthly Statements of Financial Activity for the period ending 31 December 2014 are attached, and include:

Current Format

1. Income Statement by Function/Activity
2. Income Statement by Nature or Type
3. Statement of Financial Activity
4. Variance Explanation
5. Notes to and Forming Part of the Statement

Proposed Format

Compilation Report

Monthly Summary Information

Statement of Financial Activity by Program

Statement of Financial Activity By Nature or Type

Statement of Capital Acquisitions and Capital Funding

Statement of Budget Amendments

Note 1	Significant Accounting Policies
Note 2	Explanation of Material Variances
Note 3	Net Current Funding Position
Note 4	Cash and Investments
Note 5	Budget Amendments
Note 6	Receivables
Note 7	Cash Backed Reserves
Note 8	Capital Disposals
Note 9	Rating Information
Note 10	Information on Borrowings
Note 11	Grants and Contributions
Note 12	Trust
Appendix A	Details of Capital Acquisitions
Appendix B	Detailed Schedules

FINANCIAL & BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:

The Financial Statements have been provided in the current format that has been presented to Council for a number of years and the new proposed format that is being used extensively by Councils throughout Western Australia. The new format adheres to all relevant legislation and is supported by our Auditors UHY Haines Norton.

The proposed format includes additional notes, graphical presentations and summaries the financial position using the major categories of operations and capital. This presents the financial information in a similar mode to the schedules as opposed to the rate setting view that the current financial statements contain. Additionally the proposed format provides bank and liquidity information including investments, sundry debtors and additional grant funding information that is not available in the current format.

Depreciation is \$134,117 over budget at the close of December. The variance is predominately due to the introduction of Fair Value accounting. The upwards revaluation of building asset values has increased the depreciation expense posted into the general ledger. Depreciation rates will be reviewed by utilising information provided by AVP as part of the revaluation process.

There has been a delay in the payment of rubbish removal fees for November 2014 and December 2014.

STATUTORY IMPLICATIONS:

Local Government (Financial Management) Regulation 34 1996
Local Government Act 1995 section 6.4

POLICY IMPLICATIONS:

Council is required annually to adopt a policy on what it considers to be material as far as variances that require to be reported for Council. The current Council Policy sets the material variance at \$5,000.

VOTING REQUIREMENT:

Simple Majority Required:

OFFICER RECOMMENDATION – ITEM 6.4.2

That Council adopts the Monthly Financial Reports for the period ending 31 December 2014.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
MONTHLY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Income Statement: by Function/Activity

Income Statement: by Nature or Type

Statement of Financial Activity

Variance Explanation

Notes to and Forming Part of the Statement

**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
INCOME STATEMENT BY FUNCTION/ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014**

	YTD ACTUAL 2014/15 \$	YTD BUDGET 2014/15 \$	ANNUAL BUDGET 2014/15 \$	ACTUAL 2013/14 \$
REVENUE				
Governance	22,951	12,708	25,450	33,615
General Purpose Funding	4,581,987	4,667,388	5,393,095	4,444,654
Law, Order & Public Safety	44,215	38,588	77,250	392,330
Health	368	16,050	32,600	34,889
Education & Welfare	108,063	82,020	164,060	106,483
Housing	8,118	9,582	19,176	36,639
Community Amenities	753,701	786,518	813,390	994,270
Recreation & Culture	51,732	25,734	51,542	363,559
Transport	454,558	686,575	979,085	975,084
Economic Services	112,240	72,854	133,795	108,384
Other Property & Services	142,781	65,944	171,323	155,222
TOTAL OPERATING REVENUE	6,290,694	6,453,470	7,960,766	7,645,148
EXPENSES				
Governance	(477,850)	(428,102)	(829,156)	(788,909)
General Purpose Funding	(56,434)	(51,125)	(102,300)	(118,770)
Law, Order & Public Safety	(176,116)	(169,838)	(319,871)	(272,415)
Health	(121,054)	(102,182)	(214,952)	(227,628)
Education & Welfare	(126,345)	(94,590)	(189,270)	(121,649)
Housing	(81,205)	(54,498)	(109,194)	(115,250)
Community Amenities	(541,027)	(736,883)	(1,488,170)	(1,358,517)
Recreation & Culture	(788,477)	(674,813)	(1,348,799)	(1,348,453)
Transport	(1,289,649)	(1,187,940)	(2,470,866)	(2,202,726)
Economic Services	(140,486)	(108,338)	(216,755)	(165,424)
Other Property & Services	(19,702)	(25,882)	(47,635)	130,525
TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES	(3,779,356)	(3,803,984)	(7,336,960)	(6,669,234)
BORROWING COSTS EXPENSE				
Recreation & Culture	(3,467)	(2,757)	(6,617)	(6,684)
Transport	(16,365)	(12,965)	(31,118)	(39,935)
Other Property and Services	0	(10,760)	(25,823)	(26,730)
TOTAL BORROWING COSTS EXPENSE	(19,832)	(26,483)	(63,558)	(73,349)
CHANGE IN NET ASSETS RESULTING FROM OPERATIONS	2,481,507	2,822,994	460,240	902,565

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
INCOME STATEMENT BY NATURE OR TYPE
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

	YTD ACTUAL 2013/14 \$	YTD BUDGET 2013/14 \$	ANNUAL BUDGET 2013/14 \$	ACTUAL 2012/13 \$
REVENUE				
Rates	3,805,936	3,869,580	3,805,916	3,552,259
Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contribution	1,072,706	1,070,768	2,004,110	1,540,528
Non Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	347,343	553,884	837,790	1,322,467
Fees and Charges	934,690	902,982	1,002,451	1,084,954
Interest Earnings	46,624	65,250	130,500	144,462
Other	5,720	0	148,500	488
Profit on Asset Disposal	47,876	0	0	0
TOTAL OPERATING REVENUE	6,260,694	6,462,464	8,007,266	7,845,148
EXPENSES				
Employee Costs	(1,387,345)	(1,296,330)	(2,593,248)	(2,182,541)
Materials and Contracts	(878,254)	(1,141,816)	(2,284,392)	(2,165,944)
Utilities Charges (Electricity, Gas, Water etc.)	(151,820)	(188,268)	(376,790)	(376,656)
Depreciation on Non Current Assets	(666,831)	(831,714)	(1,363,515)	(1,669,569)
Interest Expenses	(32,942)	(31,770)	(63,558)	(73,349)
Insurance Expenses	(228,780)	(123,054)	(246,492)	(246,532)
Other Expenditure	(154,216)	(17,524)	(301,030)	60,906
Loss on Asset Disposal	0	(8,994)	(18,000)	(88,897)
TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES	(3,799,187)	(3,639,470)	(7,547,026)	(6,742,583)
CHANGE IN NET ASSETS RESULTING FROM OPERATIONS	2,461,507	2,822,994	460,240	902,565

**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014**

	NOTE	2014/16 YTD Actual \$	2014/15 YTD Budget \$	2014/16 Full Year Budget \$	Variance Budget to Actual Y-T-D %
Operating					
Revenues					
	1,2				
Governance		22,951	12,706	25,450	(80.60%)
General Purpose Funding		797,705	814,365	1,628,730	2.05%
Law, Order, Public Safety		44,215	36,596	77,250	(14.55%)
Health		368	16,050	41,800	97.71%
Education and Welfare		108,063	82,020	184,080	(31.75%)
Housing		8,118	9,582	19,176	15.28%
Community Amenities		753,701	768,518	815,330	1.87%
Recreation and Culture		51,732	26,734	51,642	(101.03%)
Transport		454,556	666,576	932,085	33.79%
Economic Services		112,240	72,654	133,795	(54.49%)
Other Property and Services		142,761	85,844	171,323	(68.59%)
		<u>2,496,412</u>	<u>2,610,449</u>	<u>4,060,401</u>	
Expenses					
	1,2				
Governance		(477,580)	(428,102)	(529,166)	(11.55%)
General Purpose Funding		(56,434)	(61,128)	(102,300)	(10.35%)
Law, Order, Public Safety		(176,115)	(159,838)	(319,671)	(10.16%)
Health		(121,054)	(102,182)	(223,862)	(18.47%)
Education and Welfare		(126,345)	(84,580)	(188,270)	(33.57%)
Housing		(61,205)	(54,498)	(106,194)	(12.31%)
Community Amenities		(541,027)	(735,866)	(1,490,170)	26.58%
Recreation & Culture		(772,945)	(877,370)	(1,355,416)	(14.11%)
Transport		(1,308,014)	(1,190,906)	(2,601,484)	(10.55%)
Economic Services		(140,468)	(108,336)	(216,755)	(29.66%)
Other Property and Services		(19,702)	(36,842)	(73,458)	46.23%
		<u>(3,799,187)</u>	<u>(3,630,476)</u>	<u>(7,511,028)</u>	
Adjustments for Non-Cash (Revenues) and Expenditure					
(Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposals	4	(47,676)	9,000	18,000	629.73%
Depreciation on Assets	2(a)	955,831	831,714	1,563,515	(16.13%)
Plant Depreciation		0	0		
Capital Revenue and (Expenditure)					
Purchase Land Held for Resale	3	(431,289)	(411,654)	(411,655)	(4.77%)
Purchase Land and Buildings	3	(145,659)	(64,744)	(716,750)	(124.93%)
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Roads	3	(542,751)	(631,000)	(1,662,119)	21.01%
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Parks & Other	3	(58,752)	(41,220)	(62,450)	(42.53%)
Purchase Plant and Equipment	3	(316,181)	(396,480)	(716,000)	20.31%
Purchase Furniture and Equipment	3	(8,785)	(15,000)	(16,000)	41.37%
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets		224,037	73,250	146,500	(205.85%)
Proceeds from Sale of Land		0	0	0	#DIV/0!
Repayment of Debentures	5	(64,614)	(85,604)	(131,207)	1.61%
Proceeds from New Debentures	5	0	300,000	600,000	100.00%
Self-Supporting Loan Principal Income		9,651	9,867	19,734	2.19%
Transfers to Reserves (Restricted Assets)	6	(93,363)	(128,000)	(256,000)	34.55%
Transfers from Reserves (Restricted Assets)	6	3,060	0	0	#DIV/0!
Transfers from Grants (Restricted Assets)		0	0	0	
Transfers from Land Sales	6	0	0	0	
Transfer to Land Sales		0	0	0	
ADD Net Current Assets July 1 B/Fwd	7	1,234,702	1,234,702	1,234,702	
LESS Net Current Assets Year to Date	7	3,095,698	0	0	
		<u>(3,764,282)</u>	<u>(514,203)</u>	<u>(3,764,366)</u>	
Amount Raised from Rates	8				

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

Variance Explanation (>= \$5,000)

Operating

Revenues:

Governance	↑	\$10,243	Var largely due to installment penalty interest budget profile
General Purpose Funding	↓	(\$15,660)	FAG's budget profiling, revenue will converge with budget.
Law, Order, Public Safety	↑	\$5,617	ESL budget profile, short term issue only.
Health	↓	(\$15,682)	Var due to Health/Building services revenue billing
Education and Welfare	↑	\$26,048	Additional NCCA Revenue compared to budget
Recreation and Culture	↑	\$25,990	Var due to grant Lottery West funding for Kalbarri Skate Park
Transport	↓	(\$232,010)	Short term var due to road funding for R2R & RRG.
Economic Services	↑	\$30,586	Variance largely due to lease revenue budget profiling.

Expenses

Governance	↑	\$49,778	Short term variance due to annual payments
Law, Order, Public Safety	↑	\$16,277	Variance due to annual insurance payments.
Education and Welfare	↑	\$31,766	Additional NCCA expenditure compared to budget.
Housing	↑	\$9,707	Add maintenance plus depreciaton due to fair value process
Community Amenities	↓	(\$185,658)	Refuse charges for Jul-Nov were paid December 2014.
Recreation & Culture	↑	\$95,575	Add depreciation due to revaluation of Buildings
Transport	↑	\$125,106	Minor Variance over multiple accounts
Economic Services	↑	\$32,130	Short term var due to Tourist Association Payments
Other Property and Services	↓	(\$16,940)	Var due to Hampton Rd Sale property sale posting

Adjustments for Non-Cash
(Revenue) and Expenditure

Depreciation on Assets	↑	\$134,117	Increased depreciation due to revaluation of buildings
------------------------	---	-----------	--

Capital Revenue and (Expenditure)

Purchase Land and Buildings	↑	\$80,915	Expenditure will converge with budget as the year progresses.
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Roads	↓	(\$181,249)	Will reconcile when capital programme commences fully
Purchase Plant and Equipment	↓	(\$80,309)	Truck and Backhoe to be purchased January 15.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

3. ACQUISITION OF ASSETS	2014/15 YTD Actual \$	2014/15 YTD Budget \$	2014/15 Full Year Budget \$
The following assets are budgeted to be acquired during the year:			
<u>By Program</u>			
Governance			
Photocopier - Northampton Office	\$8,795	\$15,000	\$15,000
Health			
Environmental Health Officer - Vehicle	\$25,560	\$30,000	\$30,000
Education and Welfare			
Pafo - Childcare Building	\$10,727	\$10,750	\$10,750
Housing			
Construct new staff house - Rake Place	\$0	\$0	\$600,000
Community Amenities			
Hampton Gardens Ablutions	\$71,110	\$30,000	\$60,000
Install Fence around Kalbarri Cemetery	\$6,624	\$19,998	\$20,000
Planner - Vehicle	\$31,601	\$42,000	\$42,000
Recreation and Culture			
Replace Power Pole Marina Parkland		\$3,552	\$7,200
Fish Cleaning Stations (Erection/Plumbing)	\$11,757	\$7,548	\$15,000
Kalbarri Sport & Rec - Airconditioners	\$35,464	\$0	\$20,000
Lions Park Playground	\$14,261	\$10,000	\$20,000
Mary Street - Shelter/Seats	\$4,790	\$3,373	\$6,750
Kings Park - BBQ/Shelter	\$16,571	\$6,747	\$13,600
Kalbarri Skate Park - Lighting	\$12,372	\$10,000	\$20,000
Transport			
Road Construction	\$647,577	\$772,672	\$1,645,241
Footpath Construction	\$2,174	\$68,428	\$116,878
Tip Truck - Kalbarri 13/14 cover	\$127,600	\$69,997	\$120,000
Backhoe (Replace JCB 3CX)	\$0	\$87,497	\$175,000
5 Wheel Tip Truck (Replace Ivaco)	\$0	\$110,002	\$220,000
Utility - Northampton Grader Operator	\$25,710	\$12,499	\$25,000
Utility - Northampton Mince Leading Hand	\$41,334	\$18,749	\$37,500
Spreader Boxes Inc cameras/stand	\$83,477	\$28,492	\$67,000
3 Point Linkage Broom (Rep Sewell)	\$0	\$6,254	\$12,500
Construct Office for Works Supervisor - Kalbarri Depot	\$21,835	\$3,996	\$3,000
Other Property and Services			
Northampton Industrial Units	\$431,299	\$411,654	\$411,665
Total	\$1,609,437	\$1,769,108	\$3,608,984
<u>By Class</u>			
Land Held for Resale	\$431,299	\$411,654	\$411,665
Land and Buildings	\$145,059	\$64,744	\$719,750
Infrastructure Assets - Roads	\$849,751	\$831,000	\$1,662,119
Infrastructure Assets - Parks and Ovals	\$68,752	\$41,220	\$82,450
Plant and Equipment	\$516,181	\$365,490	\$719,000
Furniture and Equipment	\$8,795	\$15,000	\$15,000
Total	\$1,609,437	\$1,769,108	\$3,608,984

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

4. DISPOSALS OF ASSETS

The following assets are budgeted to be disposed of during the year.

By Program	Net Book Value	Sale Proceeds	Profit/Loss	Profit/Loss
	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15
	YTD	YTD	YTD	BUDGET
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Health	10,216	6,364	(3,852)	(500)
Community Amenities	13,142	8,182	(4,960)	(4,000)
Other Property and Services	135,000	188,291	53,291	0
Transport	18,003	21,200	3,197	(13,500)
	176,361	224,037	47,678	(18,000)

By Class	Net Book Value	Sale Proceeds	Profit/Loss	Sale Proceeds
	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15
	YTD	YTD	YTD	BUDGET
	\$	\$	\$	\$
EHC Vehicle	10,216	6,364	(3,852)	(500)
Planner Vehicle	13,142	8,182	(4,960)	(4,000)
Lot 11 Hampton Road Northampton (3 bedroom house)	135,000	188,291	53,291	0
Tip Truck - Kalbarri	18,003	20,000	1,997	2,000
Backhoe (Replace JCB 3CX)	0	0	0	(5,000)
Tip Truck 6 Wheel (Replace Ivco)	0	0	0	5,000
Utility - Northampton Grader Operator	0	0	0	(8,600)
Utility - Northampton M'ore Leading Hand	0	1,200	1,200	(7,000)
	176,361	224,037	47,678	(18,000)

Summary

	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/15 BUDGET \$
Profit on Asset Disposals		7,000
Loss on Asset Disposals		(25,000)
	<u>0</u>	<u>(18,000)</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

5. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS

(a) Debenture Repayments

Particulars	Principal 01-Jul-14	New Loans	Principal Repayments		Principal Outstanding		Interest Repayments	
			2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual	2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual	2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual
Other Property								
149 - Staff Housing*	402,422		13,942	6,793	388,480	385,623	25,823	13,110
154 - Staff Housing		800,000			800,000	0		
Recreation & Culture								
147 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*	12,104		2,925	1,435	9,179	10,665	567	307
148A - Kalbarri Library Extensions	132,709		22,736	11,253	109,973	121,456	4,890	2,590
151 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*	22,708		2,867	1,413	19,842	21,255	1,160	501
Transport								
143 - Plant Purchases	285,987		55,025	27,024	241,956	269,963	16,860	9,068
153 - Plant Purchases	390,000		33,706	16,686	356,292	373,314	14,258	7,297
	1,256,931	600,000	131,207	64,614	1,726,724	1,192,317	63,558	32,942

* Self supporting loan

All debenture repayments were financed by general purpose revenue except loans 147, 151 & 152 which are self supporting loans.

5. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS CONT

(b) New Debentures

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2014

	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 Actual \$
6. RESERVES - CASH BACKED			
(a) Leave Reserve			
Opening Balance	153,424	153,424	100,143
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	890	5,500	53,281
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	60,000	-
	<u>154,314</u>	<u>208,924</u>	<u>153,424</u>
(b) Roadwork's Reserve			
Opening Balance	49,920	49,920	49,920
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	490	3,000	-
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>50,410</u>	<u>52,920</u>	<u>49,920</u>
(c) Kalbarri Airport Reserve			
Opening Balance	4,314	4,314	20,534
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	35	200	1,480
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(17,700)
	<u>4,349</u>	<u>4,514</u>	<u>4,314</u>
(d) Computer and Office Equipment Reserve			
Opening Balance	28,018	28,018	27,081
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	325	2,000	1,938
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>28,344</u>	<u>31,018</u>	<u>29,019</u>
(e) Plant Reserve			
Opening Balance	6,358	6,358	6,988
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	60	400	370
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>6,418</u>	<u>6,758</u>	<u>6,358</u>
(f) House and Building Reserve			
Opening Balance	58,157	58,157	54,539
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	600	3,700	3,618
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>58,757</u>	<u>61,857</u>	<u>58,157</u>
(g) Kalbarri Aged Persons Accommodation Reserve			
Opening Balance	215,038	215,038	186,104
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	3,076	20,530	20,835
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	9,470	-
	<u>218,113</u>	<u>245,038</u>	<u>215,038</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2014

6. RESERVES - CASH BACKED (continued)	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 YTD \$
(h) Northampton Aged Persons Reserve			
Opening Balance	113,894	113,894	106,657
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	1,200	7,300	7,237
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	40,000	-
	<u>115,094</u>	<u>161,194</u>	<u>113,894</u>
(i) Town Planning Scheme Reserve			
Opening Balance	12,691	12,691	23,262
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	-	600	549
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(11,140)
	<u>12,691</u>	<u>13,291</u>	<u>12,691</u>
(j) Townscape Car Park Reserve			
Opening Balance	5,758	5,758	5,385
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	96	-	372
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>5,853</u>	<u>5,758</u>	<u>5,758</u>
(k) Sport and Recreation Reserve			
Opening Balance	5,955	5,955	5,085
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	60	400	370
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>6,015</u>	<u>6,355</u>	<u>5,955</u>
(l) Coastal Management Reserve			
Opening Balance	101,270	101,270	94,627
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	925	5,700	6,643
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>102,195</u>	<u>106,970</u>	<u>101,270</u>
(m) Specified Area Rate Reserve			
Opening Balance	3,060	3,060	2,201
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	110	700	859
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	(3,080)	-	-
	<u>90</u>	<u>3,760</u>	<u>3,060</u>
(n) Northampton 150th Anniversary Reserve			
Opening Balance	0	0	21,048
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	-	-	820
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(21,868)
	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 DECEMBER 2014

RESERVES - CASH BACKED (continued)	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 YTD \$
(o) Land Development Reserve			
Opening Balance	505,289	505,289	505,289
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	2,665	16,500	
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve			
	<u>507,953</u>	<u>521,789</u>	<u>505,289</u>
(p) Kalbarri Tennis, Netball & Basketball Courts Reserve			
Opening Balance	-	-	-
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	72,853	90,000	-
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve			
	<u>72,853</u>	<u>90,000</u>	<u>-</u>
TOTAL CASH BACKED RESERVES	<u>1,344,449</u>	<u>1,520,140</u>	<u>1,264,148</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

7. NET CURRENT ASSETS	2014/15	Brought
Composition of Estimated Net Current Asset Position	YTD	Forward
	Actual	01-Jul
	\$	\$
CURRENT ASSETS		
Cash on Hand - Unrestricted	1,350	1,350
Cash - Unrestricted	328,350	537,511
Cash - Restricted	2,000,000	564,530
Cash - Reserves Restricted	1,344,449	1,264,147
Rates Outstanding	718,232	211,914
Refuse Charge Debtors	88,313	46,136
Sundry Debtors	19,085	280,778
Emergency Services Levy	62,160	43,734
GST Receivable	17,084	90,482
Provision for Doubtful Debts - Loc 1146 Drage Rd	(4,730)	0
Accrued Income / Prepaid Exp	(2,067)	0
June Fuel Tax Credit	0	3,535
Inventories	102,339	11,128
	<u>4,693,558</u>	<u>3,055,335</u>
LESS: CURRENT LIABILITIES		
Less: Cash - Reserves - Restricted	(1,344,449)	(1,264,147)
Payables and Provisions	(219,943)	(463,181)
GST Payable	(30,192)	(57,016)
Adjustment	(5,276)	0
Accrued Interest on Debentures	0	(9,250)
Accrued Expenditure	0	0
Accrued Wages and Salaries	0	0
Income Received in Advance	0	0
Prepaid Rates	0	(27,039)
Current Employee Benefit Provision	(443,836)	(443,836)
Add back: component of leave liability not required to be funded	443,836	443,836
	<u>(1,599,660)</u>	<u>(1,820,693)</u>
NET CURRENT ASSET POSITION	<u><u>3,093,698</u></u>	<u><u>1,234,702</u></u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

8. RATING INFORMATION

RATE TYPE	Rate in \$	Number of Properties	Rateable Value \$	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15	2014/15	2013/14
				YTD Rate Revenue \$	YTD Interim Rates \$	YTD Back Rates \$	YTD Total Revenue \$	Actual \$	
Differential General Rate	0.073383	1,545	19,660,499	1,384,297					1,325,613
General GRV	0.073383	1,545	19,660,499	1,384,297					1,325,613
General UV	0.073276	455	196,322,235	2,018,529		(1,528)			1,912,763
Sub-Totals		2,300	215,982,734	3,402,826	0	(1,528)	3,401,298		5,238,376
Minimum Rates									
General GRV	475	993	5,245,647	476,900					444,600
General JV	475	55	1,972,394	20,900					26,200
Sub-Totals		1,048	7,218,041	497,800	0	0	497,800		469,800
Specified Area Rates (Note 9)									
Write-offs									14,250
Discounts									3,722,426
Totals									(12,579)
									(134,790)
									3,855,534
									3,552,259

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 DECEMBER 2014

9. TRUST FUNDS

Funds held at balance date over which the Shire has no control and which are not included in the financial statements are as follows:

	Balance 01-Jul-14 \$	Amounts Received \$	Amounts Paid (\$)	Balance 31-Dec-14 \$
Town Planning - Security Bonds	5,000			5,000
Galena Donations	431		(131)	0
Transportable Housing Bond	16,515		(760)	15,755
Footpath Deposits	47,820	1,000		48,820
Horrocks Retention. Fee - Parking/Stage 2	1,800		(1,800)	0
Retentions - Subdivisions	164,737		(79,145)	85,592
Building Levies (BCITF & BRB)	7,246	11,416		18,662
Community Bus Bond	4,800	0		4,800
Safer WA Funds	-			0
Northampton Cemetery Funds	-			0
Unclaimed Monies - Rates	3,050	387		3,437
Nomination Deposits	320		(320)	0
DOLA - Parks & Gardens Development	-			0
Agec Unit Bond	1,506	200		1,706
Council Housing Bonds	1,460			1,460
BROC - Management Funds	1,173		(1,173)	0
Kalbarri Youth Space Project Funds	500		(500)	0
Burning Off Fees	216		(216)	0
RSL Hall Key Bond	650			650
Peet Park Donations	-			0
Willa Gutharra	-			0
Special Series Plates	1,290	(200)	(1,180)	(90)
Auction	-			0
Kidsport	20,555		(1,660)	18,895
Public Open Space	-			0
ReDone (Kalbarri Park/Beach Shelters)	35			35
Northampton Child Care Association	28,000			28,000
Horrocks Memorial Wall	3,528		(149)	3,380
One Life	4,463	786	(2,034)	3,215
Conservation Incentives	0	6,250	(6,250)	0
	<u>313,195</u>			<u>237,417</u>
Trust Bank				237,417
Variance				0

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
MONTHLY FINANCIAL REPORT
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

LOCAL GOVERNMENT ACT 1995
LOCAL GOVERNMENT (FINANCIAL MANAGEMENT) REGULATIONS 1996

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Compilation Report	
Monthly Summary Information	
Statement of Financial Activity by Program	
Statement of Financial Activity By Nature or Type	
Statement of Capital Acquisitions and Capital Funding	
Statement of Budget Amendments	
Note 1	Significant Accounting Policies
Note 2	Explanation of Material Variances
Note 3	Net Current Funding Position
Note 4	Cash and Investments
Note 5	Budget Amendments
Note 6	Receivables
Note 7	Cash Backed Reserves
Note 8	Capital Disposals
Note 9	Rating Information
Note 10	Information on Borrowings
Note 11	Grants and Contributions
Note 12	Trust
Appendix A	Details of Capital Acquisitions
Appendix B	Detailed Schedules

Shire of Northampton

Compilation Report

For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Report Purpose

This report is prepared to meet the requirements of *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996, Regulation 34*.

Overview

Summary reports and graphical progressive graphs are provided on page 3, 4 and 5.
No matters of significance are noted.

Statement of Financial Activity by reporting program

Is presented on page 6 and shows a surplus as at 31 December 2014 of \$2,964,658.

Note: The Statements and accompanying notes are prepared based on all transactions recorded at the time of preparation and may vary.

Preparation

Prepared by: Grant Middleton

Date prepared: 19/01/2015

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

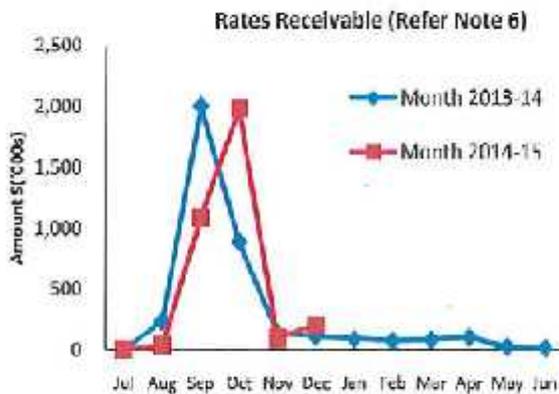


Cash and Cash Equivalents as at period end

Unrestricted	\$	2,329,700
Restricted	\$	1,344,449
	\$	<u>3,674,149</u>

Receivables

Rates	\$	716,223
Other	\$	19,085
	\$	<u>735,308</u>

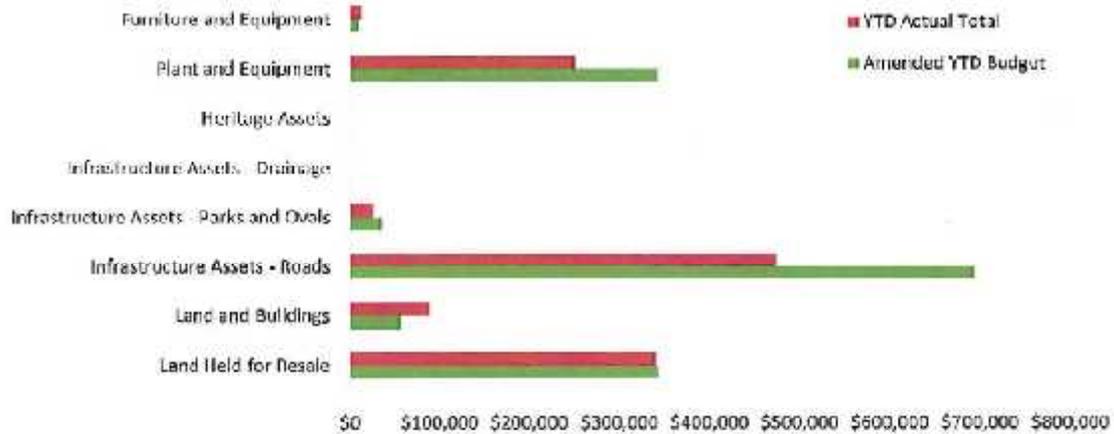


Comments

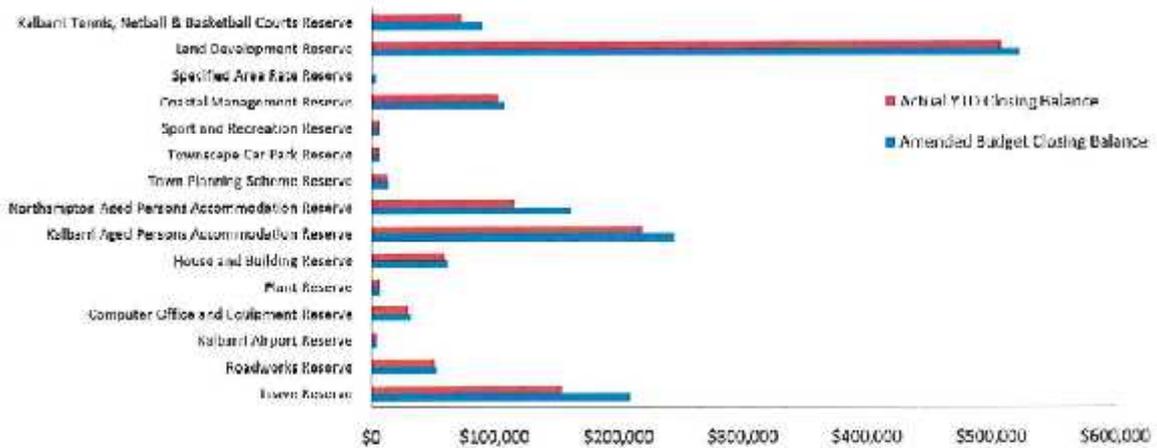
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
for the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Capital Expenditure Program YTD (Refer Note 13)



Year To Date Reserve Balance to End of Year Estimate (Refer Note 7)

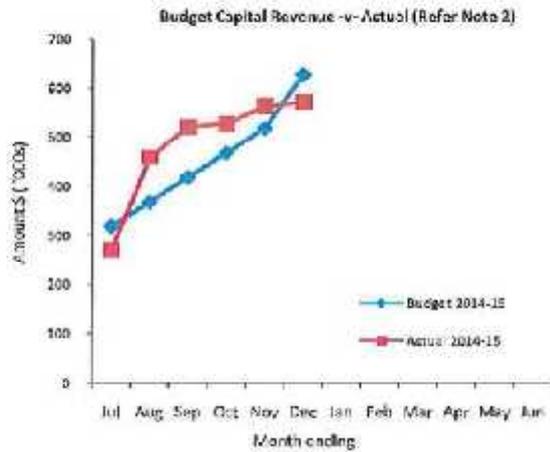
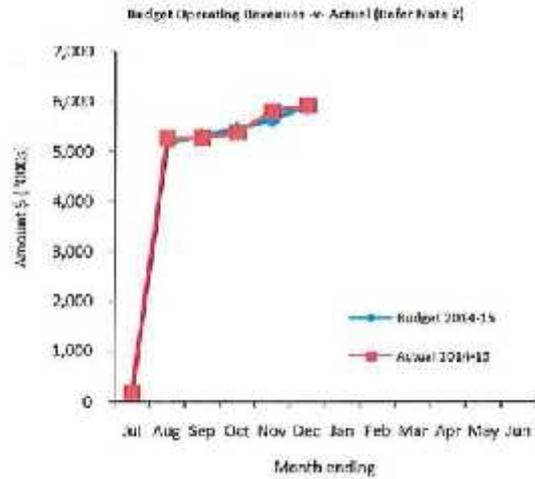


Comments

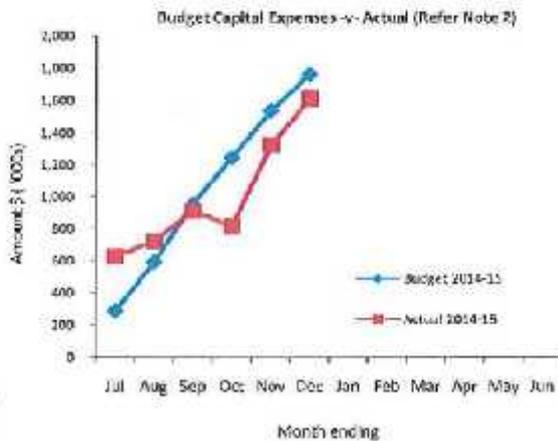
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Revenues



Expenditure



Comments

This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (a)	YTD Actual (b)	Var. \$ (b) - (a)	Var. % (b) - (a) / (a)	Var.
Operating Revenues						
Governance	\$ 25,450	\$ 12,708	\$ 22,854	\$ 10,218	80.60%	▲
General Purpose Funding	5,284,056	1,657,386	1,554,987	(95,355)	(1.80%)	▼
Law, Order and Public Safety	77,250	38,588	44,715	5,617	14.55%	▲
Health	41,650	16,950	288	(15,683)	(37.71%)	▼
Education and Welfare	164,050	82,070	108,007	26,017	11.75%	▲
Community Amenities	815,350	768,318	759,701	(13,817)	(1.67%)	▼
Recreation and Culture	55,542	25,734	51,752	25,998	10.04%	▲
Transport	94,294	102,693	107,717	(7,477)	(1.00%)	▼
Economic Services	133,785	72,654	112,300	39,588	54.49%	▲
Other Property and Services	175,323	85,544	146,761	57,117	66.69%	▲
Total Operating Revenue	6,986,376	5,005,586	5,313,352	13,756		▲
Operating Expense						
Governance	(828,188)	(428,102)	(472,880)	(49,798)	(3.18%)	▼
General Purpose Funding	(102,309)	(81,129)	(58,494)	(5,308)	(0.34%)	▼
Law, Order and Public Safety	(319,871)	(159,830)	(176,115)	(16,277)	(0.38%)	▼
Health	(225,553)	(102,182)	(121,854)	(18,872)	(3.54%)	▼
Education and Welfare	(188,370)	(94,500)	(126,345)	(31,755)	(3.12%)	▼
Housing	(109,194)	(84,488)	(81,208)	(6,707)	(3.33%)	▼
Community Amenities	(1,395,170)	(146,888)	(581,847)	195,889	26.58%	▲
Recreation and Culture	(1,255,436)	(677,370)	(774,945)	(95,575)	(4.11%)	▼
Transport	(2,801,484)	(1,188,986)	(1,306,014)	(125,108)	(0.99%)	▼
Economic Services	(274,755)	(188,130)	(148,466)	(32,138)	(29.00%)	▼
Other Property and Services	(72,438)	(88,672)	(19,702)	16,910	16.29%	▲
Total Operating Expenditure	(7,511,026)	(3,610,976)	(4,799,187)	(118,711)		
Funding Balance Adjustments						
Add back Depreciation	1,668,515	831,714	968,831	134,117	16.13%	▲
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	18,000	8,554	(87,875)	(55,678)	(670.07%)	▼
Adjust Provisions and Accruals	0	0	0	0		
Net Cash from Operations	1,197,469	5,109,818	5,697,370	(77,488)		
Capital Revenues						
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	857,790	353,884	347,343	(208,541)	(37.39%)	▼
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	146,560	73,250	294,877	155,787	205.05%	▲
Total Capital Revenues	987,280	427,134	642,220	(55,754)		
Capital Expenses						
Land Held for Resale	(411,607)	(411,654)	(432,209)	(120,642)	(14.52%)	▼
Land and Buildings	(718,756)	(84,344)	(145,858)	(59,815)	(3.24%)	▼
Infrastructure - Roads	(1,662,119)	(831,035)	(650,785)	180,215	21.69%	▲
Infrastructure - Parks & Ovals	(82,456)	(41,220)	(58,752)	(17,332)	(4.13%)	▼
Plant and Equipment	(730,000)	(288,400)	(218,181)	80,209	20.51%	▲
Furniture and Equipment	(15,000)	(15,000)	(6,755)	6,205	91.67%	▲
Total Capital Expenditure	(1,604,938)	(1,771,100)	(1,610,671)	108,497		
Net Cash from Capital Activities	(1,634,694)	(1,411,972)	(1,015,977)	98,887		
Financing						
Proceeds from New Debentures	600,000	0	0	0		
Proceeds from Advances	0	0	0	0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal	19,734	9,864	5,651	(213)	(2.16%)	▼
Transfer from Reserves	0	0	8,080	8,080		
Repayment of Debentures	(131,367)	(85,004)	(54,614)	930	1.51%	▲
Transfer to Reserves	(255,600)	(138,000)	(83,883)	44,617	34.66%	▲
Net Cash from Financing Activities	157,527	(183,240)	(135,266)	48,474		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing	(1,334,799)	1,794,105	1,857,962	63,858		
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	1,234,702	1,234,702	1,186,696	(122,098)	(10.37%)	▼
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	0	3,028,607	2,964,858	(64,148)		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold. Refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(By Nature or Type)
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

	Note	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (a)	YTD Actual (b)	Var. \$ (b)-(a)	Var. % (b) / (a) (c)	Var.
Operating Revenues		\$	\$	\$	\$	%	
Rates	9	3,805,915	3,869,580	3,605,935	(61,645)	(1.60%)	▼
Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	11	7,054,110	1,370,765	1,072,798	5,558	0.18%	▲
Fees and Charges		1,032,451	902,982	894,894	32,408	3.57%	▲
Interest Earnings		110,500	61,250	46,624	(18,626)	(28.55%)	▼
Other Revenue		0	0	5,720	5,720		▲
Profit on Disposal of Assets	8	0	0	47,676	47,676		▲
Total Operating Revenue		7,012,976	5,205,580	5,513,352	4,772		
Operating Expense							
Employee Costs		(2,573,240)	(1,208,430)	(1,887,345)	(91,015)	(7.32%)	▼
Materials and Contracts		(2,284,392)	(1,141,824)	(878,734)	293,592	23.08%	▲
Utility Charges		(376,230)	(308,268)	(351,820)	(43,552)	(13.81%)	▼
Depreciation on Non-Current Assets		(1,563,515)	(851,714)	(965,811)	(134,117)	(16.13%)	▼
Interest Expenses		(63,558)	(51,770)	(32,942)	(11,728)	(18.59%)	▼
Insurance Expenses		(246,492)	(123,054)	(239,700)	(105,796)	(85.92%)	▼
Other Expenditure		(301,090)	(17,524)	(155,215)	(136,691)	(1780.02%)	▼
Loss on Disposal of Assets	8	(18,200)	(8,094)	0	8,094		▲
Total Operating Expenditure		(7,547,026)	(3,609,470)	(3,799,187)	(159,717)		
Funding Balance Adjustments							
Add back Depreciation		1,663,523	431,714	565,831	134,117	16.13%	▲
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	8	18,000	5,994	(47,676)	(56,670)	(530.09%)	▼
Adjust Provisions and Accruals		0	0	0	0		
Net Cash from Operations		1,157,465	3,106,818	1,012,190	(77,493)		
Capital Revenues							
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	11	837,700	552,821	347,343	(200,541)	(17.79%)	▼
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	8	145,500	73,250	224,037	150,787	205.85%	▲
Total Capital Revenues		983,200	626,071	571,380	(55,754)		
Capital Expenses							
Land Held for Resale		(411,165)	(411,654)	(431,299)	(19,635)	(4.55%)	▼
Land and Buildings	13	(738,750)	(64,744)	(145,690)	(60,045)	(124.98%)	▼
Infrastructure - Roads	13	(1,562,118)	(831,000)	(650,785)	180,215	21.69%	▲
Infrastructure - Parks & Other	13	(82,450)	(41,220)	(50,752)	(17,512)	(47.53%)	▼
Plant and Equipment	13	(719,300)	(195,490)	(315,181)	40,309	20.81%	▲
Furniture and Equipment	13	(15,000)	(15,000)	(8,795)	6,205	41.37%	▲
Total Capital Expenditure		(3,528,783)	(1,759,108)	(1,612,912)	146,637		
Net Cash from Capital Activities		(2,624,884)	(1,133,037)	(1,039,022)	94,002		
Financing							
Proceeds from New Debentures		670,000	0	0	0		
Proceeds from Advances		0	0	0	0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal		10,734	5,861	8,411	(713)	(12.16%)	▼
Transfer from Reserves	7	0	0	3,000	3,000		▲
Advances to Community Groups		0	0	0	0		
Repayment of Debentures	10	(171,207)	(65,604)	(54,614)	500	1.81%	▲
Transfer to Reserves	7	(256,300)	(128,600)	(111,333)	14,617	34.66%	▲
Net Cash from Financing Activities		233,227	(103,743)	(159,796)	46,744		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing		(1,754,702)	1,794,105	1,857,962	68,858		
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	3	1,231,702	1,231,702	1,106,696	(125,006)	(10.37%)	▼
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	3	0	2,325,807	2,564,658	(64,149)		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold. Refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

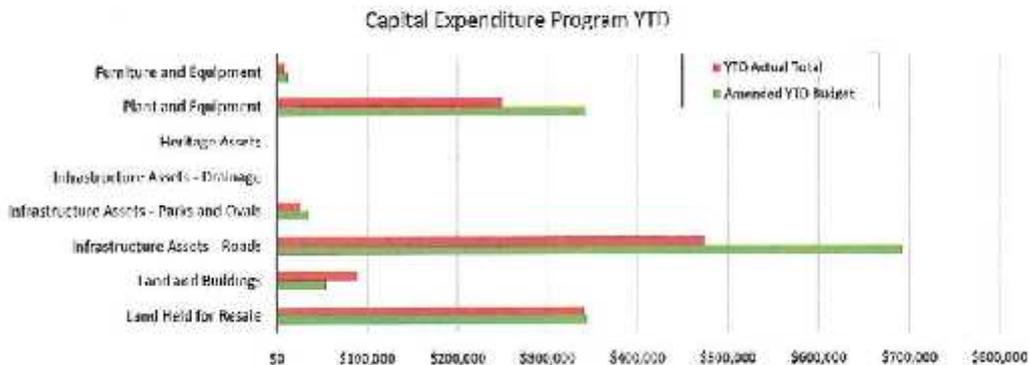
SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS AND CAPITAL FUNDING
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Capital Acquisitions	Note	YTD 31 12 2014				
		YTD Actual New / Upgrade/Renewal (a)	YTD Actual Total (b) = (a)	Amended YTD Budget (c)	Amended Annual Budget	Variance (b) - (c)
		\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Land Held for Resale	13	340,255	340,255	343,045		(2,790)
Land and Buildings	13	89,032	89,032	55,745		33,287
Infrastructure Assets - Roads	13	473,576	473,576	692,560		(218,984)
Infrastructure Assets - Parks and Ovals	13	75,719	75,719	94,349		(18,630)
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	13	0	0			0
Heritage Assets	13	0	0			0
Plant and Equipment	13	248,998	248,998	341,575		(92,577)
Furniture and Equipment	13	8,795	8,795	12,500		(3,705)
Capital Expenditure Totals		1,186,355	1,186,355	1,429,734	0	(243,379)

Funded By:

Capital Grants and Contributions	347,343	553,884	847,790	206,541
Borrowings	0	0	600,000	0
Other (Disposals & C/Fwd)	274,037	23,250	146,500	150,787
Own Source Funding - Cash Backed Reserves:				
Specified Area Rate Reserve	(3,080)	0	0	(3,080)
Plant Replacement Reserve	0	0	0	0
Total Own Source Funding - Cash Backed Reserves	(3,080)	0	0	(3,080)
Own Source Funding - Operations	625,135	852,580	(1,584,290)	(231,445)
Capital Funding Total	1,186,355	1,429,734	0	(243,379)

Comments and graphs



**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF BUDGET AMENDMENTS
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014**

	Adopted Budget	Adopted Budget Amendments (Note 5)	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (*)
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Operating Revenues				
Governance	25,450		25,450	
General Purpose Funding	1,628,730		1,628,730	
Law, Order and Public Safety	77,250		77,250	
Health	41,000		41,000	
Education and Welfare	164,060		164,060	
Housing	19,176		19,176	
Community Amenities	815,890		815,890	
Recreation and Culture	51,562		51,562	
Transport	932,095		932,095	
Economic Services	133,795		133,795	
Other Property and Services	171,828		171,828	
Total Operating Revenue	4,060,401	0	4,060,401	0
Operating Expense				
Governance	(929,184)		(929,184)	
General Purpose Funding	(102,500)		(102,500)	
Law, Order and Public Safety	(319,071)		(319,071)	
Health	(728,852)		(728,852)	
Education and Welfare	(189,270)		(189,270)	
Housing	(109,194)		(109,194)	
Community Amenities	(1,490,170)		(1,490,170)	
Recreation and Culture	(1,385,416)		(1,385,416)	
Transport	(2,692,494)		(2,692,494)	
Economic Services	(216,755)		(216,755)	
Other Property and Services	(73,450)		(73,450)	
Total Operating Expenditure	(7,511,996)	0	(7,511,996)	0
Funding Balance Adjustments				
Add back Depreciation	1,664,515		1,664,515	
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	18,000		18,000	
Adjust Provisions and Accruals	0		0	
Net Cash from Operations	(1,769,110)	0	(1,769,110)	0
Capital Revenues				
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	0		0	
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	146,500		146,500	
Proceeds from Sale of Investments	0		0	
Total Capital Revenues	146,500	0	146,500	0
Capital Expenses				
Land Held for Resale	(411,000)		(411,000)	
Land and Buildings	(718,750)		(718,750)	
Infrastructure - Roads	(1,602,119)		(1,602,119)	
Infrastructure - Parks & Other	(82,450)		(82,450)	
Plant and Equipment	(719,000)		(719,000)	
Furniture and Equipment	(15,000)		(15,000)	
Total Capital Expenditure	(3,608,319)	0	(3,608,319)	0
Net Cash from Capital Activities	(3,462,484)	0	(3,462,484)	0
Financing				
Proceeds from New Debentures	800,000		800,000	0
Proceeds from Advances			0	0
Self Supporting Loan Principal	19,784		19,784	0
Transfer from Reserves			0	0
Purchase of Investments	0		0	0
Advances to Community Groups	0		0	0
Repayment of Debentures	(131,307)		(131,307)	0
Transfer to Reserves	(256,000)		(256,000)	0
Net Cash from Financing Activities	222,477	0	222,477	0
Net Operations, Capital and Financing	(4,999,007)	0	(4,999,007)	0
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	1,284,702		1,284,702	1,284,702
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	(3,714,295)	0	(3,714,295)	1,284,702

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold.

SHIRE OF SOMEWHERE
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

(a) Basis of Accounting

This statement comprises a special purpose financial report which has been prepared in accordance with Australian Accounting Standards (as they apply to local governments and not-for-profit entities), Australian Accounting Interpretations, other authoritative pronouncements of the Australian Accounting Standards Board, the Local Government Act 1995 and accompanying regulations. Material accounting policies which have been adopted in the preparation of this statement are presented below and have been consistently applied unless stated otherwise.

Except for cash flow and rate setting information, the report has also been prepared on the accrual basis and is based on historical costs, modified, where applicable, by the measurement at fair value of selected non-current assets, financial assets and liabilities.

Critical Accounting Estimates

The preparation of a financial report in conformity with Australian Accounting Standards requires management to make judgements, estimates and assumptions that affect the application of policies and reported amounts of assets and liabilities, income and expenses.

The estimates and associated assumptions are based on historical experience and various other factors that are believed to be reasonable under the circumstances; the results of which form the basis of making the judgements about carrying values of assets and liabilities that are not readily apparent from other sources. Actual results may differ from these estimates.

(b) The Local Government Reporting Entity

All Funds through which the Council controls resources to carry on its functions have been included in this statement.

In the process of reporting on the local government as a single unit, all transactions and balances between these funds (for example, loans and transfers between Funds) have been eliminated.

All monies held in the Trust Fund are excluded from the statement, but a separate statement of those monies appears at Note 12.

(c) Rounding Off Figures

All figures shown in this statement are rounded to the nearest dollar.

(d) Rates, Grants, Donations and Other Contributions

Rates, grants, donations and other contributions are recognized as revenues when the local government obtains control over the assets comprising the contributions. Control over assets acquired from rates is obtained at the commencement of the rating period or, where earlier, upon receipt of the rates.

(e) Goods and Services Tax

Revenues, expenses and assets are recognized net of the amount of GST, except where the amount of GST incurred is not recoverable from the Australian Taxation Office (ATO).

Receivables and payables are stated inclusive of GST receivable or payable.

The net amount of GST recoverable from, or payable to, the ATO is included with receivables or payables in the statement of financial position.

Cash flows are presented on a gross basis. The GST components of cash flows arising from investing or financing activities which are recoverable from, or payable to, the ATO are presented as operating cash flows.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(f) Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents include cash on hand, cash at bank, deposits available on demand with banks and other short term highly liquid investments that are readily convertible to known amounts of cash and which are subject to an insignificant risk of changes in value and bank overdrafts.

Bank overdrafts are reported as short term borrowings in current liabilities in the statement of financial position.

(g) Trade and Other Receivables

Trade and other receivables include amounts due from ratepayers for unpaid rates and service charges and other amounts due from third parties for goods sold and services performed in the ordinary course of business.

Receivables expected to be collected within 12 months of the end of the reporting period are classified as current assets. All other receivables are classified as non-current assets.

Collectability of trade and other receivables is reviewed on an ongoing basis. Debts that are known to be uncollectible are written off when identified. An allowance for doubtful debts is raised when there is objective evidence that they will not be collectible.

(h) Inventories

General

Inventories are measured at the lower of cost and net realisable value.

Net realisable value is the estimated selling price in the ordinary course of business less the estimated costs of completion and the estimated costs necessary to make the sale.

Land Held for Resale

Land held for development and sale is valued at the lower of cost and net realisable value. Cost includes the cost of acquisition, development, borrowing costs and holding costs until completion of development. Finance costs and holding charges incurred after development is completed are expensed.

Gains and losses are recognised in profit or loss at the time of signing an unconditional contract of sale if significant risks and rewards, and effective control over the land, are passed on to the buyer at this point.

Land held for sale is classified as current except where it is held as non-current based on Council's intentions to release for sale.

(i) Fixed Assets

All assets are initially recognised at cost. Cost is determined as the fair value of the assets given as consideration plus costs incidental to the acquisition. For assets acquired at no cost or for nominal consideration, cost is determined as fair value at the date of acquisition. The cost of non-current assets constructed by the local government includes the cost of all materials used in the construction, direct labour on the project and an appropriate proportion of variable and fixed overhead.

Certain asset classes may be revalued on a regular basis such that the carrying values are not materially different from fair value. Assets carried at fair value are to be revalued with sufficient regularity to ensure the carrying amount does not differ materially from that determined using fair value at reporting date.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(j) Depreciation of Non-Current Assets

All non-current assets having a limited useful life are systematically depreciated over their useful lives in a manner which reflects the consumption of the future economic benefits embodied in those assets.

Depreciation is recognised on a straight-line basis, using rates which are reviewed each reporting period. Major depreciation rates and periods are:

Buildings	30 to 50 years
Furniture and Equipment	4 to 10 years
Plant and Equipment	5 to 15 years
Sealed roads and streets	
formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
seal	
- bituminous seals	20 years
- asphalt surfaces	25 years
Gravel roads	
formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
gravel sheet	12 years
Formed roads	
formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
Footpaths - slab	20 years
Sewerage piping	100 years
Water supply piping & drainage systems	75 years

(k) Trade and Other Payables

Trade and other payables represent liabilities for goods and services provided to the Council prior to the end of the financial year that are unpaid and arise when the Council becomes obliged to make future payments in respect of the purchase of these goods and services. The amounts are unsecured, are recognised as a current liability and are normally paid within 30 days of recognition.

(l) Employee Benefits

The provisions for employee benefits relates to amounts expected to be paid for long service leave, annual leave, wages and salaries and are calculated as follows:

(i) Wages, Salaries, Annual Leave and Long Service Leave (Short-term Benefits)

The provision for employees' benefits to wages, salaries, annual leave and long service leave expected to be settled within 12 months represents the amount the Shire has a present obligation to pay resulting from employees services provided to balance date. The provision has been calculated at nominal amounts based on remuneration rates the Shire expects to pay and includes related on-costs.

(ii) Annual Leave and Long Service Leave (Long-term Benefits)

The liability for long service leave is recognised in the provision for employee benefits and measured as the present value of expected future payments to be made in respect of services provided by employees up to the reporting date using the project unit credit method. Consideration is given to expected future wage and salary levels, experience of employee departures and periods of service. Expected future payments are discounted using market yields at the reporting date on national government bonds with terms to maturity and currency that match as closely as possible, the estimated future cash outflows. Where the Shire does not have the unconditional right to defer settlement beyond 12 months, the liability is recognised as a current liability.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(m) Interest-bearing Loans and Borrowings

All loans and borrowings are initially recognised at the fair value of the consideration received less directly attributable transaction costs.

After initial recognition, interest-bearing loans and borrowings are subsequently measured at amortised cost using the effective interest method. Fees paid on the establishment of loan facilities that are yield related are included as part of the carrying amount of the loans and borrowings.

Borrowings are classified as current liabilities unless the Council has an unconditional right to defer settlement of the liability for at least 12 months after the balance sheet date.

Borrowing Costs

Borrowing costs are recognised as an expense when incurred except where they are directly attributable to the acquisition, construction or production of a qualifying asset. Where this is the case, they are capitalised as part of the cost of the particular asset.

(n) Provisions

Provisions are recognised when: The council has a present legal or constructive obligation as a result of past events; it is more likely than not that an outflow of resources will be required to settle the obligation; and the amount has been reliably estimated. Provisions are not recognised for future operating losses.

Where there are a number of similar obligations, the likelihood that an outflow will be required in settlement is determined by considering the class of obligations as a whole. A provision is recognised even if the likelihood of an outflow with respect to any one of them included in the same class of obligations may be small.

(o) Current and Non-Current Classification

In the determination of whether an asset or liability is current or non-current, consideration is given to the time when each asset or liability is expected to be settled. The asset or liability is classified as current if it is expected to be settled within the next 12 months, being the Council's operational cycle. In the case of liabilities where Council does not have the unconditional right to defer settlement beyond 12 months, such as vested long service leave, the liability is classified as current even if not expected to be settled within the next 12 months. Inventories held for trading are classified as current even if not expected to be realised in the next 12 months except for land held for resale where it is held as non current based on Council's intentions to release for sale.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(p) Nature or Type Classifications

Rates

All rates levied under the Local Government Act 1995. Includes general, differential, specific area rates, minimum rates, interim rates, back rates, ex-gratia rates, less discounts offered. Exclude administration fees, interest on instalments, interest on arrears and service charges.

Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions

Refer to all amounts received as grants, subsidies and contributions that are not non-operating grants.

Non-Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions

Amounts received specifically for the acquisition, construction of new or the upgrading of non-current assets paid to a local government, irrespective of whether these amounts are received as capital grants, subsidies, contributions or donations.

Profit on Asset Disposal

Profit on the disposal of assets including gains on the disposal of long term investments. Losses are disclosed under the expenditure classifications.

Fees and Charges

Revenues (other than service charges) from the use of facilities and charges made for local government services, sewerage rates, rentals, hire charges, fee for service, photocopying charges, licences, sale of goods or information, fines, penalties and administration fees. Local governments may wish to disclose more detail such as rubbish collection fees, rental of property, fines and penalties, other fees and charges.

Service Charges

Service charges imposed under Division 6 of Part 6 of the Local Government Act 1995. Regulation 54 of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 identifies the These are television and radio broadcasting, underground electricity and neighbourhood surveillance services. Exclude rubbish removal charges. Interest and other items of a similar nature received from bank and investment accounts, interest on rate instalments, interest on rate arrears and interest on debtors.

Interest Earnings

Interest and other items of a similar nature received from bank and investment accounts, interest on rate instalments, interest on rate arrears and interest on debtors.

Other Revenue / Income

Other revenue, which can not be classified under the above headings, includes dividends, discounts, rebates etc.

Employee Costs

All costs associate with the employment of person such as salaries, wages, allowances, benefits such as vehicle and housing, superannuation, employment expenses, removal expenses, relocation expenses, worker's compensation insurance, training costs, conferences, safety expenses, medical examinations, fringe benefit tax, etc.

Materials and Contracts

All expenditures on materials, supplies and contracts not classified under other headings. These include supply of goods and materials, legal expenses, consultancy, maintenance agreements, communication expenses, advertising expenses, membership, periodicals, publications, hire expenses, rental, leases, postage and freight etc. Local governments may wish to disclose more detail such as contract services, consultancy, information technology, rental or lease expenditures.

Utilities (Gas, Electricity, Water, etc.)

Expenditures made to the respective agencies for the provision of power, gas or water. Exclude expenditures incurred for the reinstatement of roadwork on behalf of these agencies.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(q) Nature or Type Classifications (Continued)

Insurance

All insurance other than worker's compensation and health benefit insurance included as a cost of employment.

Loss on asset disposal

Loss on the disposal of fixed assets.

Depreciation on non-current assets

Depreciation expense raised on all classes of assets.

Interest expenses

Interest and other costs of finance paid, including costs of finance for loan debentures, overdraft accommodation and refinancing expenses.

Other expenditure

Statutory fees, taxes, provision for bad debts, member's fees or levies including WA Fire Brigade Levy and State taxes. Donations and subsidies made to community groups.

(r) Statement of Objectives

Council has adopted a 'Corporate Business Plan' comprising a Community Strategic Plan and Asset Management Plan's to provide the long term community vision, aspirations and objectives.

Based upon feedback received from the community the vision of the Shire is:
"A proud and unique community recognising the past and creating the future."

The Strategic Community Plan defines the key objectives of the Shire as:

Economic: Enabling a choice of life-style through strong business support.

Environment: Provide environmental leadership throughout the shire.

Infrastructure: Comprehensive road, electrical and water services across the shire.

Social: A vibrant and inclusive community enabling a range of interests and lifestyles.

Organisational & Governance: To be known as the community centrepiece for business and social development.

(s) Reporting Programs

Council operations as disclosed in this statement encompass the following service orientated activities/programs:

GOVERNANCE

The delivery of Councilor services to residents, and all expenses related to such activities.

The management and coordination of the delivery of all services to residents.

GENERAL PURPOSE FUNDING

Administration of general rate revenue and all expenses related to the raising and collection of rates. Administration of general purpose grants received from the Grants Commission.

LAW, ORDER, PUBLIC SAFETY

Supervision and enforcement of various local laws relating to bushfire control & the Bushfires Act.

Supervision of various local laws relating to dogs and ranger services for the care & control of animals.

Administration of various local laws relating to camping & other public areas under Council control.

HEALTH

Provision of health inspections, food quality and control, administration of

Health local laws and maintenance of Doctors Surgery.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(s) Reporting Programs (Continued)

EDUCATION AND WELFARE

Maintenance of Day Care Centres
Facilitation and administration of live in care units for the aged.

HOUSING

Administration and maintenance of staff and rental housing

COMMUNITY AMENITIES

Rubbish collection services, operation of refuse sites, noise control, administration of Town Planning Schemes, maintenance of cemeteries and public conveniences, and storm water drainage maintenance.

RECREATION AND CULTURE

Maintenance of public halls and civic centres, beaches and foreshores, recreation centres and sports ovals, recreational parks and reserves, self help television retransmission services; operation of library services; maintenance of heritage sites and Municipal Inventory

TRANSPORT

Construction and maintenance of streets, roads, bridges, drainage and depots; cleaning and lighting of streets; street and directional signage; maintenance of airstrip.

ECONOMIC SERVICES

Weed, pest and vermin control. The regulation and provision of tourism, area promotion, building control, standpipes; operation of caravan park.

OTHER PROPERTY & SERVICES

Private works and plant hire; plant repairs and operation costs; maintenance of coastal cliffs under Council control.

Note 2: EXPLANATION OF MATERIAL VARIANCES (> \$5,000)

Reporting Program	Var. \$	Var. %	Var.	Timing/ Permanent	Explanation of Variance
Operating Revenues	\$	%			
Governance	10,745	80.61%	▲	Permanent	Additional contributions/rebates
General Purpose Funding	(65,399)	(2.05%)	▼	Timing	FAG's budget profiling, Interest on investments
Law, Order and Public Safety	5,617	14.55%	▲	Timing	ESL budget profile
Health	(15,682)	(37.71%)	▼	Timing	Health/Building reimbursement billing
Education and Welfare	25,045	91.75%	▲	Permanent	NCCA budget load (revenue matches expenditure)
Community Amenities	(17,817)	(1.67%)	▼	Timing	Minor variance industrial rubbish charges
Recreation and Culture	25,950	101.03%	▲	Permanent	Kalbarri Skate Park Grant
Transport	(25,477)	(19.20%)	▼	Permanent	MRO Operational Grant
Economic Services	39,585	54.49%	▲	Timing	Lease revenue budget profiling
Other Property and Services	57,117	86.80%	▲	Permanent	Diesel Fuel Rebate, Sale of Scrap
Operating Expense					
Governance	(49,778)	(11.63%)	▼	Timing	Annual Payments - Short Term Variance
General Purpose Funding	(5,308)	(11.38%)	▼	Timing	Salaries profiling, legal action
Health	(18,872)	(18.47%)	▼	Timing	Salaries/FBT budget profile
Housing	(6,707)	(12.31%)	▼	Permanent	Oral Residence maint and inc building depreciation
Community Amenities	195,859	26.58%	▲	Timing	Refuse charges for November and December
Recreation and Culture	(95,575)	(14.11%)	▼	Permanent	Increased depreciation due to reval process
Transport	(129,108)	(10.99%)	▼	Permanent	Increased depreciation due to reval process
Economic Services	(32,130)	(29.66%)	▼	Timing	Tourist association payments budget profile
Other Property and Services	15,940	46.23%	▲	Timing	Budget Profile
Capital Revenues					
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	(206,541)	(37.29%)	▼	Timing	R2R and RRG road funding
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	150,787	305.85%	▲	Permanent	Proceeds includes Hampton Rd
Capital Expenses					
Land Held for Resale	(19,645)	(4.55%)	▼	Permanent	LIA Unit development costs
Land and Buildings	(80,915)	(124.98%)	▼	Timing	Underspent, Budget and Actuals will converge
Infrastructure - Roads	160,210	21.65%	▲	Timing	Major works to be commenced
Infrastructure - Parks & Ovals	(17,532)	(47.53%)	▼	Timing	All works to be completed on budget
Plant and Equipment	80,309	20.31%	▲	Timing	Truck and Backhoe to be purchased
Furniture and Equipment	6,265	11.37%	▲	Permanent	Savings on copier purchase
Financing					
Proceeds from New Debentures	0			Timing	House loan drawdown later in year
Transfer to Reserves	44,617	34.86%	▲	Timing	Major transfers to be processed in June

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note 3: NET CURRENT FUNDING POSITION

		Positive=Surplus (Negative=Deficit)		
	Note	YTD 31 Dec 2014	30th June 2014	YTD 31 Dec 2013
		\$	\$	\$
Current Assets				
Cash Unrestricted	4	2,329,700	1,103,391	2,458,211
Cash Restricted	4	1,344,449	1,264,146	1,232,223
Receivables - Rates	6	716,223	212,107	500,228
Receivables -Other	6	19,085	276,048	14,361
Receivables - Rubbish		89,313	46,196	75,746
Emergency Services Levy		82,160	43,784	62,913
Interest / ATO Receivable/Trust		17,084	15,662	64,624
Inventories		102,330	11,128	89,206
		4,700,345	2,972,462	4,497,511
Less: Current Liabilities				
Payables		(250,135)	(601,630)	(2,280,419)
Provisions/Adjustment		(141,102)		(469,348)
		(391,237)	(601,630)	(2,749,767)
Less: Cash Reserves	7	(1,344,450)	(1,264,146)	(1,232,223)
Net Current Funding Position		2,964,658	1,106,686	515,521

Note 3 - Liquidity Over the Year



Comments - Net Current Funding Position

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note 4: CASH AND INVESTMENTS

	Interest Rate	Unrestricted \$	Restricted \$	Trust \$	Total Amount \$	Institution	Maturity Date
(a) Cash Deposits							
Municipal Bank Account	0.00%	328,350			328,350	National	At Call
Trust Bank Account	0.00%			235,917	235,917	National	At Call
Cash On Hand	Nil	1,350			1,350	N/A	On Hand
(b) Term Deposits							
Municipal Investments							
TD 74-331-****	3.45%	500,000			500,000	National	06-Jan-15
TD 74-325-****	3.55%	1,000,000			1,000,000	National	08-Apr-15
TD 74-411-****	3.55%	500,000			500,000	National	20-Apr-15
Reserves Investments							
TD 16-235-****	3.55%		550,222		550,222	National	20-Jun-15
TD 14-600-****	3.55%		794,227		794,227	National	20-Jan-15
Total		2,328,700	1,344,449	235,917	3,910,065		

Comments/Notes: Investments

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note 6: RECEIVABLES

Receivables - Rates Receivable

Opening/Carried Previous Years

Levied this year

Less Collections to date

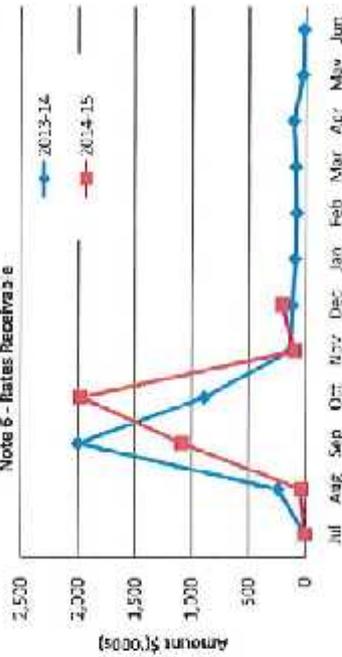
Equals Current Outstanding

Net Rates Collectable

% Collectable

	YTD 31 Dec 2014	30 June 2014
\$		\$
212,108	244,284	
3,552,259	3,575,281	
3,043,144	(3,508,257)	
715,223	212,108	
715,223	212,108	
-80.97%	94.45%	

Note 6 - Rates Receivable



Comments/Notes - Receivables - Rates

Receivables - General

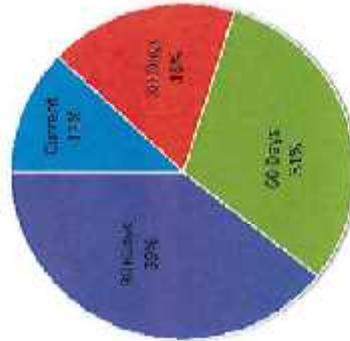
Receivables - General

Total Receivables General Outstanding

Amounts shown above include GST (where applicable)

Note 6 - Accounts Receivable (non-rates)

	Current	30 Days	60 Days	90 Days
\$		\$	\$	\$
2,284	3,308	5,850	7,513	
			19,085	



Comments/Notes - Receivables General

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note 8 CAPITAL DISPOSALS

Cost	Actual YTD Profit/(Loss) of Asset Disposal			Disposals	Amended Current Budget			Comments
	Accum Depr	Pre-proceeds	Profit (Loss)		Amended Annual Budget Profit/(Loss)	YTD 31.12.2014 Actual Profit/(Loss)	Variance	
\$	\$	\$	\$		\$	\$	\$	
13,300	(3,584)	6,354	(3,852)	Plant and Equipment EHO Vehicle	(500)	-3,852	(3,352)	
18,350	(5,208)	8,182	(4,968)	Planner Vehicle	(4,000)	-4,960	(968)	
135,000	0	188,291	53,291	Lot 11 Hampton Road (3 bedroom)	0	53,291	53,291	
18,500	(497)	20,070	1,997	Tp Truck - Kalbarri	2,000	1,997	(3)	
			0	Bacchoe (Replace JCB 3CX)	(5,000)	0	5,000	
			0	Tp Truck 6 Wheel (Replace Iveco)	5,000	0	(5,000)	
			0	Utility - Grader Operator	(8,500)	0	8,500	
30,925	(30,925)	1,200	1,200	Utility - Leading Hand	(7,000)	1,200	8,200	
215,575	(40,214)	224,037	47,675		(18,000)	47,676	65,676	

Comments - Capital Disposal/Replacements

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Rate Type	Rate	Number of Properties	Rateable Value	Rate Revenue	Interim Rates	Back Rates	Total Revenue	Amended Budget Rate Revenue	Amended Budget Interim Rate	Amended Budget Back Rate	Amended Budget Total Revenue
	\$		\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Differential General Rate											
General GRV	0.070888	1,545	19,650,499	1,384,297		0	1,384,297				0
General LV	0.010278	455	196,322,235	1,018,529		(729)	2,017,800				0
Sub-Totals		2,000	215,982,734	3,402,826	0	(729)	3,402,097	0			0
Minimum Payment											
General GRV	475.00	993	5,245,647	476,900	0	0	476,900				0
General LV	475.00	55	1,972,394	20,900	0	0	20,900				0
Sub-Totals		1,048	7,218,041	497,800	0	0	497,800	0			0
Write-off							3,899,397				0
Discounts							(24)				0
Amount from General Rates							(134,790)				0
Ex-Gratia Rates							3,765,383				0
Specified Area Rates							0				0
Totals							41,352				0
							3,806,735				0

Comments – Table Information

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

10. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS
(e) Debenture Repayments

Particulars	Principal 01-Jul-13	New Loans	Principal Repayments		Principal Outstanding		Interest Repayments	
			Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$
Other Property	432,422		6,799	13,342	395,623	388,480	13,110	25,823
Loan 152 - Staff Housing *		600,000	0	0	600,000	0		0
Loan 154 - Staff Housing								
Recreation & Culture	12,104		1,439	2,925	10,665	9,179	307	567
Loan 147 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*								
Loan 148A - Kalbarri Library Extensions	132,709		11,253	22,796	121,455	109,973	2,560	4,890
Loan 151 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*	22,709		1,413	2,867	21,295	19,842	601	1,160
Transport	296,987		27,024	55,029	269,963	241,958	9,068	15,860
Loan 149 - Plant Purchases			16,685	33,708	373,314	356,292	7,297	14,258
Loan 153 - Plant Purchases	390,000							
	1,256,951	500,000	64,514	131,207	1,792,317	1,125,724	32,942	63,558

* Self supporting loan

All debenture repayments were financed by general purpose revenue except loans 147, 151 & 152 which are self supporting loans.

(b) New Debentures

No new debentures were raised during the reporting period.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

NOTE 11: GRANTS AND CONTRIBUTIONS

Program/Details G.	Grant Provider	Approval	2014-15 Amended Budget	Variations Additions (Deletions)	Operating	Capital	Receipt Status	
							Received	Not Received
GENERAL PURPOSE FUNDING								
4611 Grants Commission - General	WALGGC	Y	795,407	0	795,407	C	400,159	395,248
4621 Grants Commission - Roads	WALGGC	Y	682,802	C	682,802	0	348,660	339,142
Ailing of the Quills	Healthway	Y	0	4,000	4,000	0	4,000	0
LAW, ORDER, PUBLIC SAFETY								
FESA Grant - Operating Bush Fire Brigade	Dept. of Fire & Emergency Serv.	Y	30,000	0	30,000	C	15,000	15,000
Grant FESA - SES	Dept. of Fire & Emergency Serv.	Y	30,500	0	30,500	C	15,250	15,250
HOUSING								
COMMUNITY AMENITIES								
RECREATION AND CULTURE								
La Farn Skate Park		Y	0	0	0	C	0	0
Heritage Advisory Services	State Heritage Office	Y	3,600	0	3,600	C	20,033	(20,033)
TRANSPORT								
286 Grants - Capital Projects	Regional Road Group	Y	-97,115	0	-97,115	C	197,115	197,115
Black Spot Funding	State Government	Y	0	0	0	C	51,804	(51,804)
R2R - Chilimory Road	Roads to Recovery	Y	320,675	0	320,675	C	320,675	320,675
RFR - Ogilvie East	State Government	Y	270,000	0	270,000	C	270,000	0
DUF - Footbath Grant (Stephen Street)	Dept. of Transport	Y	50,000	0	50,000	C	0	50,000
MIRWA Maintenance Grants	Main Roads WA	Y	-37,600	0	-37,600	C	125,091	12,509
TOTALS			2,517,699	4,000	1,683,909	837,790	1,246,537	1,275,152

Operating	1,683,909	869,194
Non-operating	837,730	347,343
	<u>2,521,639</u>	<u>1,246,537</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Note 12: TRUST FUND

Funds held at balance date over which the Shire has no control and which are not included in this statement are as follows:

Description	Opening Balance 1 Jul 14	Amount Received	Amount Paid	Closing Balance 31-Dec-14
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Town Planning - Security Bonds	5,000			5,000
Galena Donations	431		(431)	0
Transportable Housing Bond	16,515		(760)	15,755
Footpath Deposits	47,820			47,820
Horrocks Retention Fee - Parking/Stage	1,800		(1,800)	0
Retentions - Subdivisions	164,737		(79,145)	85,592
Building Levies (BCIF & DRB)	7,246	10,916		18,162
Community Bus Bond	4,800			4,800
Safer WA Funds	0			0
Northampton Cemetery Funds	0			0
Unclaimed Monies - Rates	3,050	387		3,437
Nomination Deposits	320		(320)	0
DOLA - Parks & Gardens Development	0			0
Aged Unit Bond	1,806	200		1,806
Council Housing Bonds	1,460			1,460
BROC - Management Funds	1,173		(1,173)	0
Kalbarri Youth Space Project Funds	500		(500)	0
Burning Off Fees	216		(216)	0
RSL Hall Key Bond	650			650
Peet Park Donations	0			0
Willa Cuthurra	0			0
Special Series Plates	1,290		(1,380)	(90)
Auction	0			0
Kidsport	20,555		(1,660)	18,895
Public Open Space	0			0
ReDone (Kalbarri Park/Beach Shelters)	35			35
Northampton Child Care Association	26,000			26,000
Horrocks Memorial Wall	3,528		(149)	3,380
One Life	4,468	786	(2,034)	3,215
Conservation Incentives	0	6,250	(6,250)	0
	313,195	18,539	(95,817)	235,917

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period End on 31 December 2014

Level of Completion Indicators
 0% ○
 20% ○
 40% ○
 60% ○
 80% ○
 100% ○

Note 3: CAPITAL ACQUISITION

% of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	YTD 30.12.2014		Variance (Under)/Over	Strategic Relevance / Comment
			Amended Annual Budget	YTD Actual		
100%	●	Government - Northampton Office	(15,000)	(8,753)	3,726	
100%	●	Government - total	(15,000)	(8,753)	3,726	
0%	○	Education and Welfare				
0%	○	Patco - Child Care Building	(10,750)	0	10,750	
0%	○	Education and Welfare - total	(10,750)	0	10,750	
0%	○	Housing				
0%	○	Construct new staff housing - three phase	(650,000)	0	650,000	
0%	○	Housing Total	(650,000)	0	650,000	
100%	●	Law, Order And Public Safety				
100%	●	DIO - vehicle	(80,000)	(25,553)	4,440	
100%	●	Law, Order And Public Safety Total	(80,000)	(25,553)	4,440	
0%	○	Community Activities				
0%	○	Hampton Garden shuttles	(66,000)	(65,577)	(24,977)	
0%	○	Install Fences around Ballam Cemetery	(15,000)	0	15,000	
0%	○	Memor - vehicle	(12,000)	(11,600)	10,970	
40%	○	Community and Amenities Total	(93,000)	(77,177)	6,487	
0%	○	Recreation and Culture				
0%	○	Replace Powerpole Marina Parkland	(7,200)	0	2,960	
0%	○	Fish Cleaning Stations (Electrical/Plumbing)	(15,000)	(11,257)	25,467	
0%	○	Ballam Sport & Rec - Alcohol Blenders	(20,000)	(21,500)	(21,500)	
0%	○	Lions Park Playground	(6,800)	(15,997)	15,229	
0%	○	May Street - Seater/Seals	(2,700)	0	2,911	
0%	○	Crus Park - BBQ/Melter	(13,500)	(5,622)	5,622	
0%	○	Ballam Skate Park - Lighting	(20,000)	0	8,333	
40%	○	Recreation and Culture Total	(102,200)	(47,317)	13,970	
0%	○	Transport				
0%	○	Road Construction	(1,545,211)	(671,447)	172,478	
0%	○	Fecpath Construction	(115,000)	(112,444)	46,516	
0%	○	Tip Track - Ballam 12/14 Carry Over	(125,000)	(77,363)	(77,363)	
0%	○	Ballam Road/JOB 502	(72,904)	0	72,914	
0%	○	6 wheel Tip Trucks (Replace 4 wheel)	(51,666)	0	91,666	
0%	○	Utility - Grader Operator	(35,000)	(657)	5,536	
0%	○	Utility - Northampton - leading Hand	(15,000)	0	15,624	
0%	○	Specialist Tractor Operator/Lead	(28,748)	(63,177)	(26,734)	
0%	○	3 Point Lumber Block Tr (Rug Sewel & Son)	(5,212)	0	5,212	
0%	○	Ballam Beach Office/Ork 5 room	(13,000)	(21,855)	(18,065)	
20%	○	Transport Total	(2,317,116)	(687,244)	278,157	

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 December 2014

Level of Completion Indicators

0% ○
20% ○
40% ○
60% ○
80% ○
100% ●

Note 13: CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS

Level of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	YTD 30.12.2014				Variance (Under)/Over	Strategic Relevance / Comment
			Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget	YTD Actual			
1	●	Other Property and Services						
80%	○	Northampton Industrial Units	(611,665)	(633,015)	(640,335)	2,790		
	○	Other Property and Services Total	(611,665)	(633,015)	(640,335)	2,790		
42%	○	Capital Expenditure Total	(611,665)	(633,015)	(640,335)	2,790		
		By Class						
1	●	Land held for resale	(611,665)	(633,015)	(640,335)	2,790		
0	○	Land and Buildings	(718,750)	(35,715)	(369,012)	(33,267)		
0	○	Infrastructure Assets - Roads	(1,552,119)	(932,000)	(673,376)	218,904		
0	○	Infrastructure Assets - Parks and Coas	(32,450)	(54,543)	(25,713)	8,830		
0	○	Plant and Equipment	(719,000)	(54,573)	(248,598)	52,577		
1	●	Furniture and Equipment	(15,000)	(12,500)	(18,295)	3,702		
42%	○	Capital Expenditure Total by Class	(3,638,984)	(1,779,314)	(1,186,355)	253,356		

6.4.3 MONTHLY FINANCIAL STATEMENTS – JANUARY 2015

FILE REFERENCE:	1.1.1
DATE OF REPORT:	12 February 2015
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil
REPORTING OFFICER:	Grant Middleton/Garry Keeffe
APPENDICES:	1. Monthly Financial Report for January 2015 (Current Format)
	2. Monthly Financial Report for January 2015 (Proposed Format)
	3. Schedule Format provided as separate attachment (Appendix B)

SUMMARY

Council to adopt the monthly financial reports as presented.

BACKGROUND:

This information is provided to Council on a monthly basis in accordance with provisions of the Local Government Act 1995 and Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996.

The Monthly Statements of Financial Activity for the period ending 31 January 2015 are attached, and include:

Current Format

6. Income Statement by Function/Activity
7. Income Statement by Nature or Type
8. Statement of Financial Activity
9. Variance Explanation
10. Notes to and Forming Part of the Statement

Proposed Format

- Compilation Report
- Monthly Summary Information
- Statement of Financial Activity by Program
- Statement of Financial Activity By Nature or Type
- Statement of Capital Acquisitions and Capital Funding

Statement of Budget Amendments

Note 1	Significant Accounting Policies
Note 2	Explanation of Material Variances
Note 3	Net Current Funding Position
Note 4	Cash and Investments
Note 5	Budget Amendments
Note 6	Receivables
Note 7	Cash Backed Reserves
Note 8	Capital Disposals
Note 9	Rating Information
Note 10	Information on Borrowings
Note 11	Grants and Contributions
Note 12	Trust
Appendix A	Details of Capital Acquisitions
Appendix B	Detailed Schedules

FINANCIAL & BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:

The Financial Statements have been provided in the current format that has been presented to Council for a number of years and the new proposed format that is being used extensively by Councils throughout Western Australia. The new format adheres to all relevant legislation and is supported by our Auditors UHY Haines Norton.

The proposed format includes additional notes, graphical presentations and summaries the financial position using the major categories of operations and capital. This presents the financial information in a similar mode to the schedules as opposed to the rate setting view that the current financial statements contain. Additionally the proposed format provides bank and liquidity information including investments, sundry debtors and additional grant funding information that is not available in the current format.

STATUTORY IMPLICATIONS:

Local Government (Financial Management) Regulation 34 1996
Local Government Act 1995 section 6.4

POLICY IMPLICATIONS:

Council is required annually to adopt a policy on what it considers to be material as far as variances that require to be reported for Council. The current Council Policy sets the material variance at \$5,000.

VOTING REQUIREMENT:

Simple Majority Required:

OFFICER RECOMMENDATION – ITEM 6.4.3

That Council adopts the Monthly Financial Report for the period ending 31 January 2015 and endorses the presentation of Finance Reports as per the Haines Norton Shire of Somewhere presentation suite.

Or

That Council adopts the Monthly Financial Report for the period ending 31 January 2015 and endorses the presentation of Finance Reports as per the existing format.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
MONTHLY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Income Statement by Function/Activity
Income Statement by Nature or Type
Statement of Financial Activity
Variance Explanation
Notes to and Forming Part of the Statement

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
INCOME STATEMENT BY FUNCTION/ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

	YTD ACTUAL 2014/15 \$	YTD BUDGET 2014/15 \$	ANNUAL BUDGET 2014/15 \$	ACTUAL 2013/14 \$
REVENUE				
Governance	55,008	14,026	25,450	33,815
General Purpose Funding	4,584,883	4,730,002	5,393,095	4,444,664
Law, Order & Public Safety	77,886	45,031	77,250	392,330
Health	4,510	19,012	32,600	34,888
Education & Welfare	118,258	95,690	164,060	106,483
Housing	9,416	11,179	19,176	36,639
Community Amenities	766,689	775,987	813,390	994,278
Recreation & Culture	56,130	30,023	51,542	363,568
Transport	451,379	740,947	979,085	975,004
Economic Services	116,673	82,838	133,795	108,384
Other Property & Services	98,204	99,818	171,323	155,222
TOTAL OPERATING REVENUE	6,338,917	6,895,453	7,850,766	7,645,148
EXPENSES				
Governance	(507,192)	(495,183)	(829,156)	(788,909)
General Purpose Funding	(61,395)	(58,647)	(102,300)	(118,778)
Law, Order & Public Safety	(198,383)	(191,561)	(319,871)	(272,415)
Health	(135,067)	(121,166)	(214,952)	(227,628)
Education & Welfare	(136,613)	(110,355)	(189,270)	(121,649)
Housing	(89,182)	(63,581)	(109,194)	(115,250)
Community Amenities	(618,840)	(863,898)	(1,488,170)	(1,358,517)
Recreation & Culture	(869,737)	(787,508)	(1,348,799)	(1,348,463)
Transport	(1,462,680)	(1,393,716)	(2,470,068)	(2,282,726)
Economic Services	(148,268)	(126,392)	(216,755)	(165,424)
Other Property & Services	(403,359)	(31,989)	(47,835)	130,525
TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES	(4,610,684)	(4,244,797)	(7,336,968)	(6,669,234)
BORROWING COSTS EXPENSE				
Recreation & Culture	(3,728)	(2,757)	(6,617)	(6,664)
Transport	(23,328)	(12,968)	(31,118)	(39,935)
Other Property and Services	0	(10,760)	(25,823)	(26,730)
TOTAL BORROWING COSTS EXPENSE	(27,054)	(26,483)	(63,558)	(73,349)
CHANGE IN NET ASSETS				
RESULTING FROM OPERATIONS	1,701,169	2,424,174	480,240	902,565

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
INCOME STATEMENT BY NATURE OR TYPE
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

	YTD ACTUAL 2013/14 \$	YTD BUDGET 2013/14 \$	ANNUAL BUDGET 2013/14 \$	ACTUAL 2012/13 \$
REVENUE				
Rates	3,606,506	3,858,970	3,805,915	3,562,259
Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contribution	1,168,027	1,226,296	2,004,110	1,540,528
Non Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	348,145	601,198	837,790	1,322,457
Fees and Charges	952,099	932,864	1,082,451	1,084,954
Interest Earnings	68,419	76,125	130,500	144,462
Other	5,720	0	146,500	486
Profit on Asset Disposal	0	0	0	0
TOTAL OPERATING REVENUE	6,338,917	6,695,453	8,007,266	7,645,148
EXPENSES				
Employee Costs	(1,538,077)	(1,512,365)	(2,593,249)	(2,182,541)
Materials and Contracts	(1,069,855)	(1,337,202)	(2,284,392)	(2,165,944)
Utilities Charges (Electricity, Gas, Water etc.)	(174,315)	(219,646)	(376,790)	(376,656)
Depreciation on Non Current Assets	(1,129,305)	(970,333)	(1,663,515)	(1,669,569)
Interest Expenses	(40,164)	(37,065)	(63,558)	(73,349)
Insurance Expenses	(228,780)	(143,663)	(246,492)	(246,532)
Other Expenditure	(152,176)	(40,592)	(301,030)	60,906
Loss on Asset Disposal	(305,076)	(10,493)	(18,000)	(88,897)
TOTAL OPERATING EXPENSES	(4,637,748)	(4,271,279)	(7,547,026)	(6,742,583)
CHANGE IN NET ASSETS RESULTING FROM OPERATIONS	1,701,169	2,424,174	460,240	902,565

**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015**

	NOTE	2014/15 YTD Actual £	2014/15 YTD Budget £	2014/15 Full Year Budget £	Variances Budget to Actual Y-T-D %
Operating					
Revenues	1,2				
Governance		55,009	14,825	25,450	(271.03%)
General Purpose Funding		819,855	950,093	1,628,730	13.71%
Law, Order, Public Safety		77,986	45,031	77,250	(73.16%)
Health		4,510	19,012	41,600	76.25%
Education and Welfare		118,259	85,090	164,000	(23.59%)
Housing		9,415	11,179	19,178	15.76%
Community Amenities		768,869	775,987	815,390	1.20%
Recreation and Culture		50,130	30,023	51,542	(66.95%)
Transport		451,379	740,947	932,085	39.08%
Economic Services		116,673	82,838	133,785	(40.84%)
Other Property and Services		98,204	99,918	171,323	1.72%
		<u>2,574,088</u>	<u>2,865,544</u>	<u>4,060,401</u>	
Expenses	1,2				
Governance		(507,192)	(495,183)	(629,156)	(2.43%)
General Purpose Funding		(61,395)	(59,647)	(102,300)	(2.93%)
Law, Order, Public Safety		(198,363)	(191,661)	(319,571)	(3.55%)
Health		(186,007)	(121,105)	(223,952)	(11.46%)
Education and Welfare		(130,013)	(110,355)	(189,270)	(23.79%)
Housing		(89,162)	(63,581)	(109,154)	(8.78%)
Community Amenities		(818,840)	(863,898)	(1,490,170)	26.35%
Recreation & Culture		(873,485)	(780,265)	(1,355,416)	(10.53%)
Transport		(1,486,006)	(1,405,682)	(2,801,484)	(5.84%)
Economic Services		(148,268)	(128,392)	(216,755)	(17.31%)
Other Property and Services		(403,359)	(42,748)	(73,456)	(343.55%)
		<u>(4,637,748)</u>	<u>(4,271,278)</u>	<u>(7,511,026)</u>	
Adjustments for Non-Cash (Revenue) and Expenditure					
(Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposals	4	306,076	10,500	18,000	(2805.42%)
Depreciation on Assets	2(a)	1,129,305	970,333	1,663,515	(16.38%)
Plant Depreciation		0	0		
Capital Revenue and (Expenditure)					
Purchase Land Held for Resale	3	(495,880)	(411,654)	(411,655)	(20.41%)
Purchase Land and Buildings	3	(135,306)	(73,743)	(718,750)	(53.60%)
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Roads	3	(848,935)	(968,500)	(1,552,119)	33.06%
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Parks & Other	3	(68,441)	(45,090)	(82,450)	(42.32%)
Purchase Plant and Equipment	3	(315,181)	(449,405)	(719,000)	29.87%
Purchase Furniture and Equipment	3	(8,785)	(15,000)	(15,000)	41.37%
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets		224,037	85,458	146,500	(162.16%)
Proceeds from Sale of Land		0	0	0	#DIV/0!
Repayment of Debentures	5	(83,121)	(78,537)	(181,207)	(8.60%)
Proceeds from New Debentures	5	0	350,000	600,000	100.00%
Self-Supporting Loan Principal Income		11,136	11,512	19,734	3.26%
Transfers to Reserves (Restricted Assets)	6	(97,596)	(149,333)	(256,000)	34.65%
Transfers from Reserves (Restricted Assets)	6	3,080	0	0	#DIV/0!
Transfers from Grants Restricted Assets		0	0	0	
Transfers from Land Sales	6	0	0	0	
Transfer to Land Sales		0	0	0	
ADD: Ret Current Assets July 1 2014	7	1,234,702	1,234,702	1,234,702	
LESS: Ret Current Assets Year to Date	7	2,756,300	0	0	
Amount Raised from Rates	8	<u>(3,764,829)</u>	<u>(838,493)</u>	<u>(3,764,366)</u>	

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

Variance Explanation (>= \$5,000)

**Operating
Revenues**

Governance	↑	\$40,183	Var largely due to recates including refund of GST
General Purpose Funding	↓	(\$130,238)	FAG's budget profiling, revenue will converge with budget.
Law, Order, Public Safety	↑	\$32,955	Grant funding including SES/VFRS classroom
Health	↓	(\$14,502)	Var due to Health/Building services revenue billing
Education and Welfare	↑	\$22,539	Additional NCCA Revenue compared to budget
Recreation and Culture	↑	\$26,107	Var due to grant Lottery West funding for Kaibami Skate Park
Transport	↓	(\$289,568)	Short term var due to road funding for R2R & RRG.
Economic Services	↑	\$33,855	Variance largely due to lease revenue budget profiling.

Expenses

Governance	↑	\$12,909	Variance due to annual payments and depreciation
Law, Order, Public Safety	↑	\$6,902	Variance due to annual insurance payments.
Education and Welfare	↑	\$26,258	Additional NCCA expenditure compared to budget.
Housing	↑	\$5,561	Add maintenance plus depreciation due to fair value process
Community Amenities	↓	(\$244,868)	Refuse charges outstanding for Dec 14 and Jan 15.
Recreation & Culture	↑	\$83,200	Additional depreciation due to revaluation of Buildings
Transport	↑	\$79,324	Minor Variance over multiple accounts
Economic Services	↑	\$21,876	Short term var due to Tourist Association Payments
Other Property and Services	↑	\$360,610	Write-off of buildings asset value as per fair value process

**Adjustments for Non-Cash
(Revenue) and Expenditure**

Depreciation on Assets	↑	\$158,972	Increased depreciation due to revaluation of buildings
------------------------	---	-----------	--

Capital Revenue and (Expenditure)

Purchase Land and Buildings	↑	\$61,663	Expenditure will converge with budget as the year progresses.
Purchase Infrastructure Assets - Roads	↓	(\$320,365)	Will reconcile when capital programme commences fully
Purchase Plant and Equipment	↓	(\$134,224)	Truck and Backhoe to be purchased February 15.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

3. ACQUISITION OF ASSETS	2014/15 YTD Actual \$	2014/15 YTD Budget \$	2014/15 Full Year Budget \$
The following assets are budgeted to be acquired during the year:			
<u>By Program</u>			
Governance			
Photocopier - Northampton Office	\$8,795	\$15,000	\$15,000
Health			
Environmental Health Officer - Vehicle	\$25,560	\$30,000	\$30,000
Education and Welfare			
Patio - Childcare Building	\$10,727	\$10,750	\$10,750
Housing			
Construct new staff house - Rake Place	\$0	\$0	\$500,000
Community Amenities			
Hampton Gardens Ablutions	\$74,190	\$35,000	560,000
Install Fence around Kalbarri Cemetery	\$6,524	\$19,998	\$20,000
Planner - Vehicle	\$31,501	\$42,000	\$42,000
Recreation and Culture			
Replace Power Pole Marine Parkland		\$4,144	\$7,200
Fish Cleaning Stations (Erection/Plumbing)	\$6,909	\$6,838	\$15,000
Kalbarri Sport & Rec - Airconditioners	\$21,900	\$3,939	\$20,000
Lions Park Playground	\$14,201	\$11,000	\$20,000
Mary Street - Shelter/Seats	\$4,750	\$3,938	\$6,750
Kings Park - BBQ/Shelter	\$16,245	\$7,871	\$13,500
Kalbarri Skate Park - Lighting	\$12,372	\$11,888	\$20,000
Kalbarri Skate Park - Shelter	\$13,884	\$0	\$0
Transport			
Road Construction	\$616,762	\$901,334	\$1,545,241
Footpath Construction	\$2,174	\$88,166	\$116,878
Tip Truck - Kalbarri 13/14 cover	\$127,500	\$58,886	\$120,000
Backhoe (Replace JCB 3CX)	\$0	\$102,080	\$175,000
6 Wheel Tip Truck (Replace Iveco)	\$0	\$128,336	\$220,000
Utility - Northampton Grader Operator	\$25,710	\$14,582	\$25,000
Utility - Northampton Mince Leading Hand	\$41,334	\$21,874	\$37,500
Spreader Boxes Inc camera/stand	\$63,477	\$33,240	\$57,000
3 Point Linkage Broom (Rep Sewell)	\$0	\$7,297	\$12,500
Construct Office for Works Supervisor - Kalbarri Depot	\$22,355	\$4,662	\$8,000
Other Property and Services			
Northampton Industrial Units	\$495,680	\$411,854	\$411,885
Total	\$1,672,428	\$1,967,392	\$3,608,984
<u>By Class</u>			
Land Held for Resale	\$495,680	\$411,854	\$411,885
Land and Buildings	\$135,396	\$73,743	\$716,750
Infrastructure Assets - Roads	\$648,935	\$969,500	\$1,652,119
Infrastructure Assets - Parks and Ovals	\$68,441	\$48,060	\$82,450
Plant and Equipment	\$315,181	\$449,405	\$719,000
Furniture and Equipment	\$3,795	\$15,000	\$15,000
Total	\$1,672,428	\$1,967,392	\$3,608,984

**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015**

4. DISPOSALS OF ASSETS

The following assets are budgeted to be disposed of during the year.

<u>By Program</u>	Net Book Value	Sale Proceeds	Profit/Loss	Profit/Loss
	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/16 YTD \$	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/15 BUDGET \$
Health	10,216	5,354	(3,852)	(500)
Community Amenities	13,142	8,182	(4,960)	(4,000)
Other Property and Services - Plant & Equipment	135,000	188,291	53,291	0
Other Property and Services - Land and Buildings	352,752	0	(352,752)	0
Transport	18,003	20,000	1,997	2,000
	529,113	224,037	(305,076)	(18,000)

<u>By Class</u>	Net Book Value	Sale Proceeds	Profit/Loss	Gain/Proceeds
	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/16 YTD \$	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/15 BUDGET \$
EHO Vehicle	10,216	5,354	(3,852)	(500)
Planner Vehicle	13,142	8,182	(4,960)	(4,000)
Lot 11 Hampton Road Northampton (3 bedroom house)	135,000	188,291	53,291	0
Tip Truck - Kalbarri	18,003	20,000	1,997	2,000
Backhoe (Replace JCB 3CX)	0	0	0	(5,000)
Tip Truck 8 Wheel (Replace Iveco)	0	0	0	5,000
Utility - Northampton Grader Operator	0	0	0	(8,500)
Utility - Northampton M'ice Leading Hand	0	1,200	1,200	(7,000)
Write-off Land and buildings as per revaluation process.	352,752	0	(352,752)	0
	529,113	224,037	(305,076)	(18,000)

<u>Summary</u>	2014/15 YTD \$	2014/15 BUDGET \$
Profit on Asset Disposals	56,488	7,000
Loss on Asset Disposals	(361,564)	(25,000)
	<u>(305,076)</u>	<u>(18,000)</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

5. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS
(a) Debenture Repayments

Particulars	Principal 01-Jul-14	New Loans	Principal Repayments		Principal Outstanding		Interest Repayments	
			2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual \$	2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual \$	2014/15 Budget	2014/15 Actual \$
Other Property	402,422	600,000	13,842	5,799	358,480	395,623	25,823	13,110
152 - Staff Housing*					600,000	0		
154 - Staff Housing								
Recreation & Culture	12,104		2,925	2,925	9,179	9,179	567	567
147 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*	132,709		22,786	11,253	109,973	121,456	4,890	2,560
148A - Kalbarri Library Extensions	22,709		2,567	1,413	19,542	21,296	1,160	301
151 - Kalbarri Bowling Club*								
Transport	259,987		55,029	27,024	241,958	269,963	16,060	9,068
145 - Fleet Purchases	390,000		33,709	33,708	356,282	356,292	14,258	14,268
163 - Fleet Purchases								
	1,258,931	600,000	131,207	83,121	1,725,724	1,173,810	63,558	40,164

* Self supporting loan
All debenture repayments were financed by general purpose revenue except loans 147, 151 & 152 which are self supporting loans.

5. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS CONT
(b) New Debentures

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 JANUARY 2015

	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 Actual \$
6. RESERVES - CASH BACKED			
(a) Leave Reserve			
Opening Balance	153,424	153,424	100,143
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	2,065	5,500	53,281
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	50,000	-
	<u>155,489</u>	<u>208,924</u>	<u>153,424</u>
(b) Roadwork's Reserve			
Opening Balance	49,920	49,920	49,920
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	1,140	3,000	-
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>51,060</u>	<u>52,920</u>	<u>49,920</u>
(c) Kalbarri Airport Reserve			
Opening Balance	4,314	4,314	20,534
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	75	200	1,480
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(17,700)
	<u>4,389</u>	<u>4,514</u>	<u>4,314</u>
(d) Computer and Office Equipment Reserve			
Opening Balance	29,019	29,019	27,081
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	750	2,000	1,938
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>29,769</u>	<u>31,019</u>	<u>29,019</u>
(e) Plant Reserve			
Opening Balance	6,358	6,358	5,988
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	145	400	370
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>6,503</u>	<u>6,758</u>	<u>6,358</u>
(f) House and Building Reserve			
Opening Balance	58,157	58,157	54,539
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	1,400	3,700	3,618
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>59,557</u>	<u>61,857</u>	<u>58,157</u>
(g) Kalbarri Aged Persons Accommodation Reserve			
Opening Balance	215,038	215,038	186,104
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	7,475	20,530	28,935
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	9,470	-
	<u>222,513</u>	<u>245,038</u>	<u>215,038</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 JANUARY 2015

6. RESERVES - CASH BACKED (continued)	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 YTD \$
(h) Northampton Aged Persons Reserve			
Opening Balance	113,894	113,894	106,657
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	2,750	7,300	7,237
Transfer from Muni to Reserve	-	40,000	-
	<u>116,644</u>	<u>161,194</u>	<u>113,894</u>
(i) Town Planning Scheme Reserve			
Opening Balance	12,691	12,691	23,282
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	226	600	649
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(11,140)
	<u>12,916</u>	<u>13,291</u>	<u>12,691</u>
(j) Townscape Car Park Reserve			
Opening Balance	5,758	5,758	5,385
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	-	-	372
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>5,758</u>	<u>5,758</u>	<u>5,758</u>
(k) Sport and Recreation Reserve			
Opening Balance	5,955	5,955	5,585
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	145	400	370
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>6,100</u>	<u>6,355</u>	<u>5,955</u>
(l) Coastal Management Reserve			
Opening Balance	101,270	101,270	94,627
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	2,125	5,700	6,643
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	-
	<u>103,395</u>	<u>106,970</u>	<u>101,270</u>
(m) Specified Area Rate Reserve			
Opening Balance	3,060	3,060	2,201
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	260	700	859
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	(3,080)	-	-
	<u>240</u>	<u>3,760</u>	<u>3,060</u>
(n) Northampton 150th Anniversary Reserve			
Opening Balance	0	0	21,048
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	-	-	820
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve	-	-	(21,868)
	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE FINANCIAL REPORT
AS AT 31 JANUARY 2015

RESERVES - CASH BACKED (continued)	2015 YTD \$	2015 Budget \$	2014 YTD \$
(o) Land Development Reserve			
Opening Balance	505,289	505,289	505,289
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	6,188	16,500	
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve			
	<u>511,477</u>	<u>521,789</u>	<u>505,289</u>
(p) Kalbarri Tennis, Netball & Basketball Courts Reserve			
Opening Balance	-	-	-
Amount Set Aside / Transfer to Reserve	72,853	90,000	-
Amount Used / Transfer from Reserve			
	<u>72,853</u>	<u>90,000</u>	<u>-</u>
TOTAL CASH BACKED RESERVES	<u>1,358,662</u>	<u>1,520,146</u>	<u>1,264,146</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

7. NET CURRENT ASSETS	2014/15 YTD Actual \$	Brought Forward 01 Jul \$
Composition of Estimated Net Current Asset Position		
CURRENT ASSETS		
Cash on Hand - Unrestricted	1,350	1,350
Cash - Unrestricted	426,749	537,511
Cash - Restricted	1,500,000	564,530
Cash - Reserves Restricted	1,350,862	1,264,147
Rates Outstanding	621,404	211,914
Refuse Charge Debtors	78,094	48,196
Sundry Debtors	81,887	290,778
Emergency Services Levy	77,636	43,784
GST Receivable	39,267	90,462
Provision for Doubtful Debts - Loc 1146 Drage Rd	(4,730)	0
Accrued Income / Prepaid Exp	(2,067)	0
June Fuel Tax Credit	0	3,595
Inventories	10,995	11,128
	<u>4,159,248</u>	<u>3,055,395</u>
LESS: CURRENT LIABILITIES		
Less: Cash - Reserves - Restricted	(1,358,662)	(1,264,147)
Payables and Provisions	(104,246)	(463,181)
GST Payable	(48,124)	(57,016)
Adjustment	108,144	0
Accrued Interest on Debentures	0	(9,280)
Accrued Expenditure	0	0
Accrued Wages and Salaries	0	0
Income Received in Advance	0	0
Prepaid Rates	0	(27,069)
Current Employee Benefit Provision	(514,588)	(443,836)
Add back: component of leave liability not required to be funded	514,588	443,836
	<u>(1,403,888)</u>	<u>(1,820,693)</u>
NET CURRENT ASSET POSITION	<u><u>2,755,360</u></u>	<u><u>1,234,702</u></u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

3. RATING INFORMATION

RATE TYPE	Rate in \$	Number of Properties	Rateable Value \$	2014/15 YTD Rate Revenue \$	2014/15 YTD Interim Rates \$	2014/15 YTD Back Rates \$	2014/15 YTD Total Revenue \$	2013/14 Actual \$
Differential General Rate								
General GRV	0.070383	1,545	19,560,499	1,383,765	1,204		1,384,968	1,325,613
General LV	0.010278	455	196,322,235	2,017,800	(150)	(729)	2,016,921	1,912,763
Sub-Totals		2,000	215,982,734	3,401,565	1,054	(729)	3,401,860	3,238,376
Minimum Rates								
General GRV	475	993	6,245,647	476,900			476,900	444,800
General LV	475	55	1,972,394	20,900			20,900	25,200
Sub-Totals		1,048	7,218,041	497,800	0	0	497,800	469,800
Specified Area Rates (Note 9)								
Write-offs							3,899,660	3,708,176
Discounts							41,677	14,250
Totals							3,941,367	3,722,426
							(26)	(12,579)
							(134,836)	(157,587)
							3,806,505	3,552,259

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON

NOTES TO AND FORMING PART OF THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

FOR THE PERIOD 1 JULY 2014 TO 31 JANUARY 2015

9. TRUST FUNDS

Funds held at balance date over which the Shire has no control and which are not included in the financial statements are as follows:

	Balance 01-Jul-14 \$	Amounts Received \$	Amounts Paid (\$)	Balance 31-Jan-15 \$
Town Planning - Security Bonds	5,000			5,000
Galena Donations	431		(431)	0
Transportable Housing Bond	16,515		(730)	15,755
Footpath Deposits	47,820	1,500		49,320
Horrocks Retention Fee - Parking/Stage 2	1,800		(1,800)	0
Retentions - Subdivisions	104,737		(79,145)	85,592
Building Levies (BCITF & BRB)	7,246	11,240		18,486
Community Bus Bond	4,800	0		4,800
Safer WA Funds	-			0
Northampton Cemetery Funds	-			0
Unclaimed Monies - Rates	3,050	387		3,437
Nomination Deposits	320		(320)	0
DOLA - Parks & Gardens Development	-			0
Aged Urn Bond	1,506	200		1,806
Council Housing Bonds	1,460			1,460
BRCC - Management Funds	1,173		(1,173)	0
Kalbarri Youth Space Project Funds	500		(500)	0
Dumping Off Fees	216		(216)	0
RSL Hall Key Bond	650			650
Peet Park Donations	-			0
Wille Gathurra	-			0
Special Series Plates	1,290	(200)	(860)	130
Auction	-			0
Kidsport	20,555		(1,660)	18,895
Public Open Space	-			0
ReDone (Kalbarri Park/Beach Shelters)	35			35
Northampton Child Care Association	26,000			26,000
Horrocks Memorial Wall	3,528		(119)	3,380
One Life	4,463	786	(2,286)	2,933
Conservation Incentives	0	6,250	(6,250)	0
	<u>315,195</u>			<u>237,708</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
MONTHLY FINANCIAL REPORT
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

LOCAL GOVERNMENT ACT 1995
LOCAL GOVERNMENT (FINANCIAL MANAGEMENT) REGULATIONS 1996

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Compilation Report	
Monthly Summary Information	
Statement of Financial Activity by Program	
Statement of Financial Activity By Nature or Type	
Statement of Capital Acquisitions and Capital Funding	
Statement of Budget Amendments	
Note 1	Significant Accounting Policies
Note 2	Explanation of Material Variances
Note 3	Net Current Funding Position
Note 4	Cash and Investments
Note 5	Budget Amendments
Note 6	Receivables
Note 7	Cash Backed Reserves
Note 8	Capital Disposals
Note 9	Rating Information
Note 10	Information on Borrowings
Note 11	Grants and Contributions
Note 12	Trust
Appendix A	Details of Capital Acquisitions
Appendix B	Detailed Schedules

Shire of Northampton

Compilation Report

For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Report Purpose

This report is prepared to meet the requirements of *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996, Regulation 34*.

Overview

Summary reports and graphical progressive graphs are provided on page 3, 4 and 5.
No matters of significance are noted.

Statement of Financial Activity by reporting program

Is presented on page 6 and shows a surplus as at 31 January 2015 of \$2,641,892.

Note: The Statements and accompanying notes are prepared based on all transactions recorded at the time of preparation and may vary.

Preparation

Prepared by: Grant Middleton

Date prepared: 10/02/2015

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

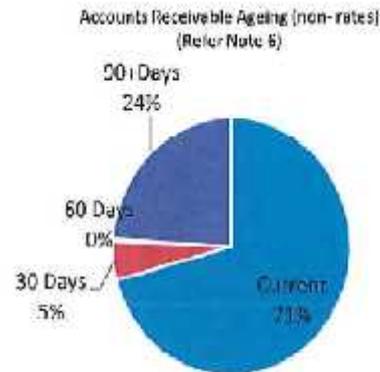


Cash and Cash Equivalents as at period end

Unrestricted	\$	1,928,099
Restricted	\$	1,358,662
	\$	3,286,761

Receivables

Rates	\$	621,404
Other	\$	32,136
	\$	653,541

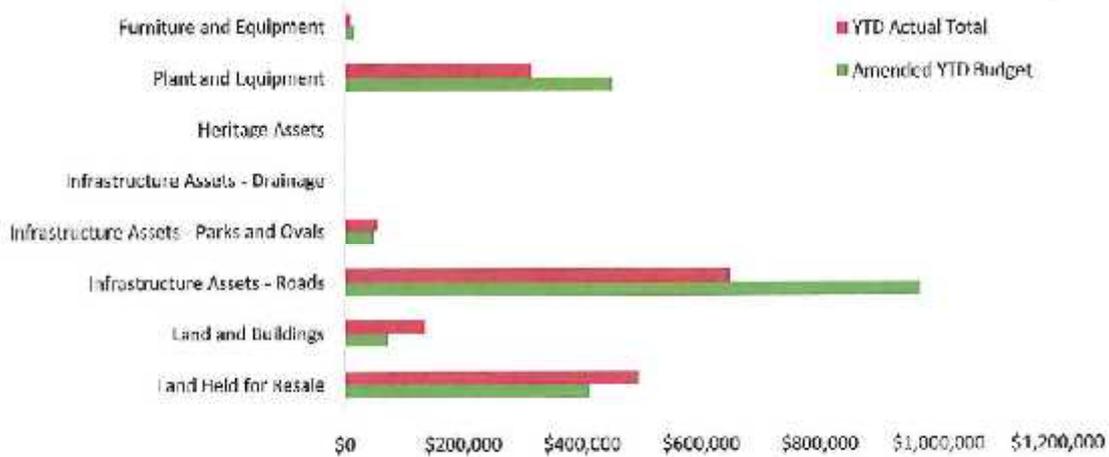


Comments

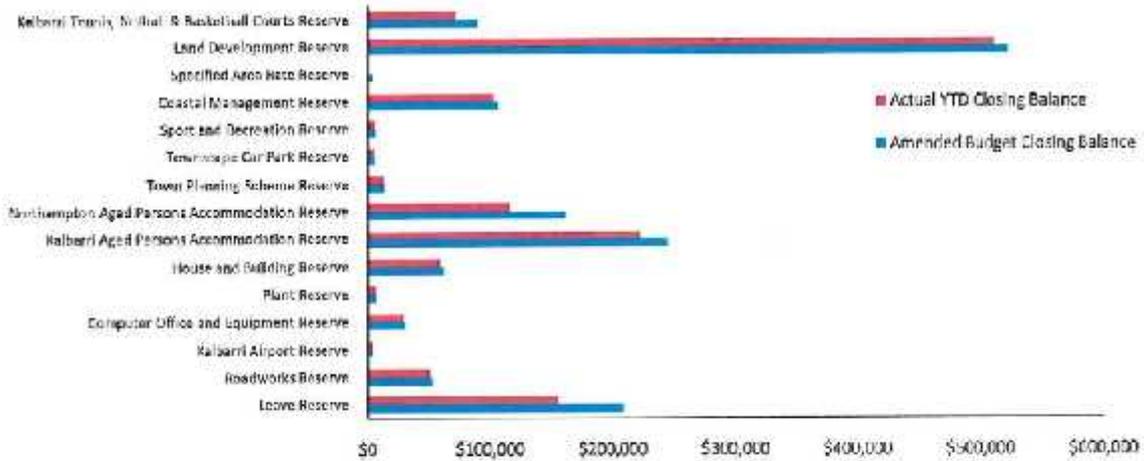
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Capital Expenditure Program YTD (Refer Note 13)



Year To Date Reserve Balance to End of Year Estimate (Refer Note 7)

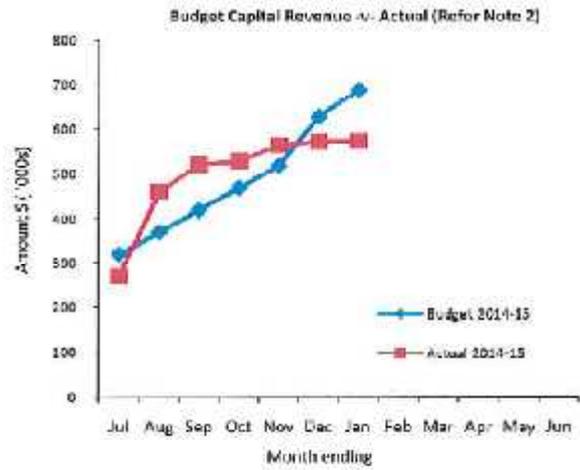
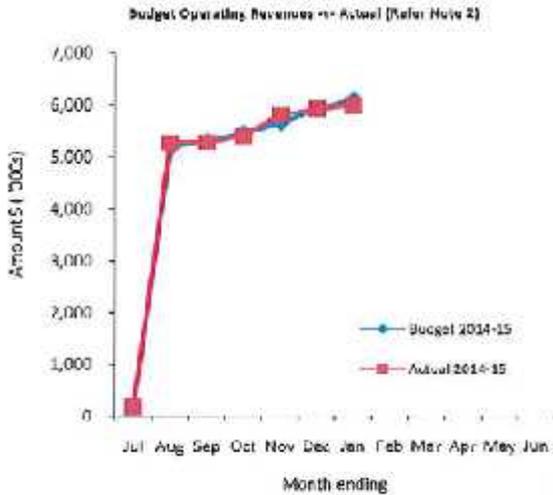


Comments

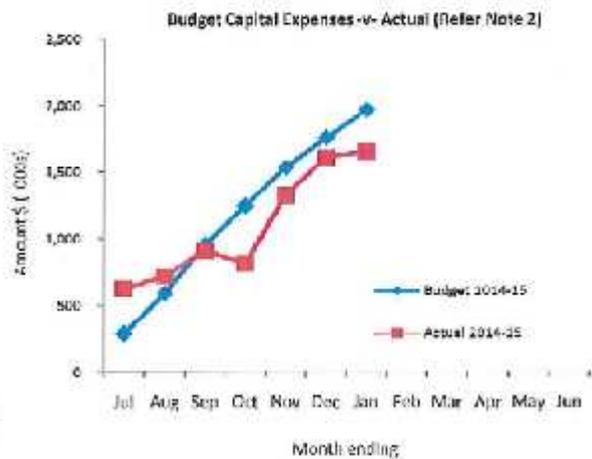
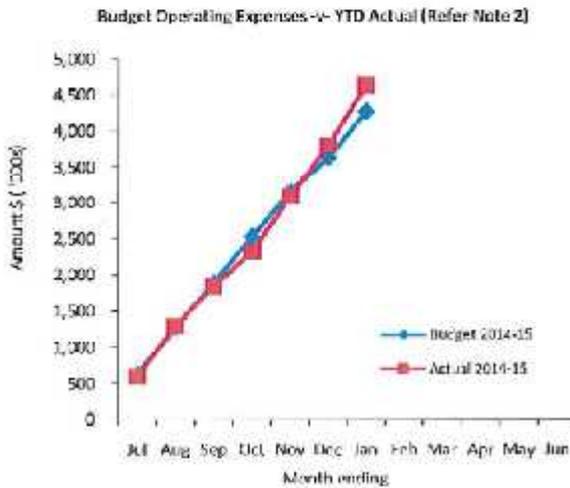
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Northampton
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Revenues



Expenditure



Comments

This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

**SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(Statutory Reporting Program)
for the period ended 31 January 2015**

Note	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (a)	YTD Actual (b)	Var. \$ (b) - (a)	Var. % (b) - (a) / (a)	V27:
Operating Revenues						
Governance	25,450	14,020	55,000	40,183	271.03%	▲
General Purpose Funding	5,593,090	4,780,002	4,584,883	(109,119)	(1.95%)	▼
Law, Order and Public Safety	77,250	45,001	77,085	32,085	73.18%	▲
Health	41,500	19,012	4,510	(14,500)	(35.00%)	▼
Education and Welfare	194,000	95,000	118,250	23,250	23.53%	▲
Housing	15,175	11,179	9,415	(1,760)	(11.59%)	▼
Community Amenities	815,100	775,007	766,660	(9,339)	(1.15%)	▼
Recreation and Culture	51,543	30,028	56,150	26,122	66.20%	▲
Transport	54,295	179,744	103,214	(30,151)	(30.15%)	▼
Economic Services	155,755	81,858	116,673	35,815	48.64%	▲
Other Property and Services	171,133	99,918	98,704	(1,714)	(1.72%)	▼
Total Operating Revenue	6,566,976	6,094,255	5,990,772	(103,483)		
Operating Expense						
Governance	(923,155)	(895,183)	(907,192)	(12,009)	(2.44%)	▼
General Purpose Funding	(192,300)	(59,647)	161,898	354,198	(1.78%)	▲
Law, Order and Public Safety	(249,823)	(191,581)	(198,363)	(6,802)	(3.55%)	▼
Health	(221,982)	(121,168)	(133,047)	(18,831)	(11.05%)	▼
Education and Welfare	(188,330)	(110,555)	(116,613)	(26,256)	(17.29%)	▼
Housing	(165,154)	(63,591)	(60,362)	(5,581)	(3.78%)	▼
Community Amenities	(1,493,170)	(862,698)	(618,810)	244,888	26.84%	▲
recreation and Culture	(1,593,418)	(790,255)	(874,360)	(86,405)	(10.94%)	▼
Transport	(2,001,484)	(1,406,652)	(1,486,006)	(79,354)	(5.66%)	▼
Economic Services	(718,755)	(136,343)	(148,768)	(71,875)	(17.31%)	▼
Other Property and Services	(75,088)	(62,348)	(48,846)	(16,242)	(20.75%)	▼
Total Operating Expenditure	(1,515,030)	(6,271,279)	(6,817,748)	(566,469)		
Funding Balance Adjustments						
Add back Depreciation	1,886,515	870,894	1,128,805	138,972	18.56%	▲
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	18,000	8,994	305,076	296,082	3291.99%	▲
Adjust Provisions and Accruals	0	0	0	0		
Net Cash from Operations	3,157,955	2,802,869	2,787,105	(15,864)		
Capital Revenues						
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	897,290	601,188	368,145	(253,052)	(42.09%)	▼
Proceeds from disposal of Assets	146,500	85,958	225,327	138,879	162.18%	▲
Total Capital Revenues	985,290	686,656	572,182	(114,474)		
Capital Expenses						
Land Held for Resale	(411,005)	(411,004)	(499,680)	(88,675)	(16.95%)	▼
Land and Buildings	(758,250)	(71,743)	(135,346)	161,653	(63.09%)	▼
Infrastructure - Roads	(1,057,119)	(995,000)	(948,035)	20,965	2.08%	▲
Infrastructure - Parks & Ovals	(82,850)	(48,050)	(53,604)	(5,814)	(12.09%)	▼
Plant and Equipment	(129,000)	(449,400)	(315,181)	134,219	79.87%	▲
Furniture and Equipment	(10,000)	(15,000)	(8,799)	6,201	41.87%	▲
Total Capital Expenditure	(1,608,000)	(1,907,393)	(1,897,895)	9,498		
Net Cash from Capital Activities	(2,603,694)	(1,200,736)	(1,305,703)	105,028		
Financing						
Proceeds from New Debentures	850,000	0	0	0		
Proceeds from Advances	0	0	0	0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal	19,754	11,500	11,136	(379)	(3.23%)	▼
Transfer from Reserves	0	0	3,080	3,080		
Repayment of Debentures	(131,207)	(76,537)	(83,124)	(6,581)	(8.60%)	▼
Transfer to Reserves	(126,000)	(149,444)	(97,996)	51,737	34.65%	▲
Net Cash from Financing Activities	292,577	(214,363)	(166,604)	47,862		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing	(1,134,702)	1,597,205	1,335,198	277,992		
Opening Funding Surplus/Deficit	1,254,701	1,254,701	1,105,896	(148,805)	(10.83%)	▼
Closing Funding Surplus/Deficit	0	2,541,907	2,541,897	99,980		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold, refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(By Nature or Type)
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

	Note	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (a)	YTD Actual (b)	Var. \$ (b)-(a)	Var. % (b)-(a)/(a)	Var.
Operating Revenues		\$	\$	\$	\$	%	
Rates	4	3,885,015	3,858,970	3,806,506	(52,464)	(1.35%)	▼
Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	11	2,094,110	1,226,296	1,158,027	(68,269)	(5.57%)	▼
Fees and Charges		1,082,451	932,864	952,099	19,235	2.06%	▲
Interest Earnings		130,290	76,125	68,419	(7,706)	(10.12%)	▼
Other Revenue		0	0	5,720	5,720		▲
Profit on Disposal of Assets	8	0	0	0	0		
Total Operating Revenue		7,012,876	6,094,255	5,990,772	(103,483)		
Operating Expense							
Employee Costs		(2,585,249)	(1,511,303)	(1,530,077)	(28,693)	(1.70%)	▼
Materials and Contracts		(7,781,397)	(1,437,203)	(1,069,658)	267,547	19.95%	▲
Utility Charges		(275,790)	(219,640)	(174,215)	45,224	20.44%	▲
Depreciation on Non-Current Assets		(1,563,515)	(770,333)	(1,129,305)	(458,177)	(29.30%)	▼
Interest Expenses		(63,553)	(37,063)	(40,164)	(3,099)	(8.26%)	▼
Insurance Expenses		(246,492)	(141,503)	(228,780)	(87,277)	(50.56%)	▼
Other Expenditure		(309,330)	(46,503)	(152,176)	(111,884)	(278.80%)	▼
Loss on Disposal of Assets	8	(18,300)	(10,493)	(105,076)	(194,583)		
Total Operating Expenditure		(17,147,025)	(4,271,270)	(4,657,748)	(466,660)		
Funding Balance Adjustments							
Add back Depreciation		1,663,515	970,153	1,129,305	558,972	26.38%	▲
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	8	18,000	3,594	305,076	290,082	3794.95%	▲
Adjust Provisions and Accruals		0	0	0	0		
Net Cash from Operations		1,157,465	2,802,309	2,787,402	(14,999)		
Capital Revenues							
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	11	857,750	601,559	340,545	(513,050)	(42.60%)	▼
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	8	145,560	85,458	291,037	135,579	160.16%	▲
Total Capital Revenues		1,003,310	687,017	631,582	(376,293)		
Capital Expenses							
Land Held for Sale		(411,660)	(411,654)	(105,680)	(306,016)	(16.65%)	▼
Land and Buildings	18	(736,750)	(73,783)	(133,390)	(603,360)	(82.03%)	▼
Infrastructure - Roads	13	(1,062,150)	(609,500)	(648,935)	(320,565)	(30.06%)	▼
Infrastructure - Parks & Other	13	(82,450)	(48,090)	(35,504)	(46,946)	(57.06%)	▼
Plant and Equipment	13	(718,000)	(448,105)	(315,181)	(402,819)	(56.10%)	▼
Furniture and Equipment	13	(15,000)	(15,000)	(8,795)	6,205	41.37%	▲
Total Capital Expenditure		(3,004,960)	(1,597,929)	(1,657,895)	(660,966)		
Net Cash from Capital Activities		(2,624,694)	(1,910,912)	(1,026,313)	189,598		
Financing							
Proceeds from New Debentures		600,000	0	0	0		
Proceeds from Advances		0	0	0	0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal		29,754	11,508	11,136	(172)	(1.23%)	▼
Transfer from Reserves	7	0	0	3,980	3,980		▲
Advances to Community Groups		0	0	0	0		
Repayment of Debentures	10	(121,294)	(76,537)	(83,111)	(4,884)	(6.38%)	▼
Transfer to Reserves	7	(258,000)	(109,133)	(97,599)	111,431	56.65%	▲
Net Cash from Financing Activities		249,456	(214,152)	(166,504)	(47,652)		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing		(1,216,773)	1,907,295	1,555,196	227,942		
Opening Funding Surplus/(Deficit)	1	1,214,762	1,214,762	1,186,596	(28,166)	(10.37%)	▼
Closing Funding Surplus/(Deficit)	2	0	2,541,907	2,541,802	(99,095)		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold, refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS AND CAPITAL FUNDING
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Capital Acquisitions	Note	YTD 31.01.2015				
		YTD Actual New / Upgrade/Renewal (a)	YTD Actual Total (b) = (a)	Amended YTD Budget (c)	Amended Annual Budget	Variance (b) - (c)
		\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Land Held for Resale	13	495,680	495,680	411,654		84,026
Land and Buildings	13	135,396	135,396	73,743		61,653
Infrastructure Assets - Roads	13	648,935	648,935	969,500		(320,565)
Infrastructure Assets - Parks and Ovals	13	53,904	53,904	48,090		5,814
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	13	0	0	0		0
Heritage Assets	13	0	0	0		0
Plant and Equipment	13	315,181	315,181	449,405		(134,224)
Furniture and Equipment	13	8,795	8,795	15,000		(6,205)
Capital Expenditure Totals		1,657,890	1,657,890	1,967,392	0	(309,502)

Funded By:

Capital Grants and Contributions	348,145	601,198	837,790	253,053
Borrowings	0	0	600,000	0
Other (Disposals & C/Fwd)	124,037	85,458	146,500	138,579
Own Source Funding - Cash Backed Reserves				
Specified Area Rate Reserve	-3,080	0	0	(3,080)
Plant Replacement Reserve	0	0	0	0
Total Own Source Funding - Cash Backed Reserves	-3,080	0	0	(3,080)
Own Source Funding - Operations	1,091,868	1,290,736	(1,584,290)	(108,860)
Capital Funding Total	1,657,890	1,967,392	0	(309,502)

Comments and graphs

Capital Expenditure Program YTD



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
STATEMENT OF BUDGET AMENDMENTS
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

	Adopted Budget	Adopted Budget Amendments (Note 5)	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget (a)
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Operating Revenues				
Governance	77,450		77,450	
General Purpose Funding	1,628,750		1,628,750	
Law, Order and Public Safety	77,250		77,250	
Health	41,600		41,600	
Education and Welfare	144,000		144,000	
Housing	10,176		10,176	
Community Amenities	815,390		815,390	
Recreation and Culture	51,542		51,542	
Transport	982,085		982,085	
Economic Services	133,795		133,795	
Other Property and Services	171,424		171,424	
Total Operating Revenue	4,060,401	0	4,060,401	0
Operating Expense				
Governance	(829,156)		(829,156)	
General Purpose Funding	(102,300)		(102,300)	
Law, Order and Public Safety	(319,871)		(319,871)	
Health	(223,952)		(223,952)	
Education and Welfare	(189,270)		(189,270)	
Housing	(109,194)		(109,194)	
Community Amenities	(1,490,170)		(1,490,170)	
Recreation and Culture	(1,395,410)		(1,395,410)	
Transport	(2,601,484)		(2,601,484)	
Economic Services	(216,755)		(216,755)	
Other Property and Services	(73,458)		(73,458)	
Total Operating Expenditure	(7,511,026)	0	(7,511,026)	0
Funding Balance Adjustments				
Add back Depreciation	1,663,515		1,663,515	
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	18,000		18,000	
Adjust Provisions and Accruals	0		0	
Net Cash from Operations	(1,769,110)	0	(1,769,110)	0
Capital Revenues				
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	0		0	
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	146,500		146,500	
Proceeds from Sale of Investments	0		0	
Total Capital Revenues	146,500	0	146,500	0
Capital Expenses				
Land held for Resale	(411,005)		(411,005)	
Land and Buildings	(718,750)		(718,750)	
Infrastructure - Roads	(1,662,119)		(1,662,119)	
Infrastructure - Parks & Other	(82,450)		(82,450)	
Plant and Equipment	(719,000)		(719,000)	
Furniture and Equipment	(15,000)		(15,000)	
Total Capital Expenditure	(3,608,384)	0	(3,608,384)	0
Net Cash from Capital Activities	(3,462,484)	0	(3,462,484)	0
Financing				
Proceeds from New Debentures	600,000		600,000	0
Proceeds from Advances			0	0
Self Supporting Loan Principal	19,784		19,784	0
Transfer from Reserves			0	0
Purchase of Investments	0		0	0
Advances to Community Groups	0		0	0
Repayment of Debentures	(131,207)		(131,207)	0
Transfer to Reserves	(258,000)		(258,000)	0
Net Cash from Financing Activities	232,527	0	232,527	0
Net Operations, Capital and Financing	(4,999,067)	0	(4,999,067)	0
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	1,234,702		1,234,702	1,234,702
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	(3,764,365)	0	(3,764,365)	1,234,702

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold.

SHIRE OF SOMEWHERE
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

(a) Basis of Accounting

This statement comprises a special purpose financial report which has been prepared in accordance with Australian Accounting Standards (as they apply to local governments and not-for-profit entities), Australian Accounting Interpretations, other authoritative pronouncements of the Australian Accounting Standards Board, the Local Government Act 1995 and accompanying regulations. Material accounting policies which have been adopted in the preparation of this statement are presented below and have been consistently applied unless stated otherwise.

Except for cash flow and rate setting information, the report has also been prepared on the accrual basis and is based on historical costs, modified, where applicable, by the measurement at fair value of selected non-current assets, financial assets and liabilities.

Critical Accounting Estimates

The preparation of a financial report in conformity with Australian Accounting Standards requires management to make judgements, estimates and assumptions that effect the application of policies and reported amounts of assets and liabilities, income and expenses.

The estimates and associated assumptions are based on historical experience and various other factors that are believed to be reasonable under the circumstances; the results of which form the basis of making the judgements about carrying values of assets and liabilities that are not readily apparent from other sources. Actual results may differ from these estimates.

(b) The Local Government Reporting Entity

All Funds through which the Council controls resources to carry on its functions have been included in this statement.

In the process of reporting on the local government as a single unit, all transactions and balances between those funds (for example, loans and transfers between Funds) have been eliminated.

All monies held in the Trust Fund are excluded from the statement, but a separate statement of those monies appears at Note 12.

(c) Rounding Off Figures

All figures shown in this statement are rounded to the nearest dollar.

(d) Rates, Grants, Donations and Other Contributions

Rates, grants, donations and other contributions are recognised as revenues when the local government obtains control over the assets comprising the contributions. Control over assets acquired from rates is obtained at the commencement of the rating period or, where earlier, upon receipt of the rates.

(e) Goods and Services Tax

Revenues, expenses and assets are recognised net of the amount of GST, except where the amount of GST incurred is not recoverable from the Australian Taxation Office (ATO).

Receivables and payables are stated inclusive of GST receivable or payable.

The net amount of GST recoverable from, or payable to, the ATO is included with receivables or payables in the statement of financial position.

Cash flows are presented on a gross basis. The GST components of cash flows arising from investing or financing activities which are recoverable from, or payable to, the ATO are presented as operating cash flows.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(f) Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents include cash on hand, cash at bank, deposits available on demand with banks and other short term highly liquid investments that are readily convertible to known amounts of cash and which are subject to an insignificant risk of changes in value and bank overdrafts.

Bank overdrafts are reported as short term borrowings in current liabilities in the statement of financial position.

(g) Trade and Other Receivables

Trade and other receivables include amounts due from ratepayers for unpaid rates and service charges and other amounts due from third parties for goods sold and services performed in the ordinary course of business.

Receivables expected to be collected within 12 months of the end of the reporting period are classified as current assets. All other receivables are classified as non-current assets.

Collectability of trade and other receivables is reviewed on an ongoing basis. Debts that are known to be uncollectible are written off when identified. An allowance for doubtful debts is raised when there is objective evidence that they will not be collectible.

(h) Inventories

General

Inventories are measured at the lower of cost and net realisable value.

Net realisable value is the estimated selling price in the ordinary course of business less the estimated costs of completion and the estimated costs necessary to make the sale.

Land Held for Resale

Land held for development and sale is valued at the lower of cost and net realisable value. Cost includes the cost of acquisition, development, borrowing costs and holding costs until completion of development. Finance costs and holding charges incurred after development is completed are expensed.

Gains and losses are recognised in profit or loss at the time of signing an unconditional contract of sale if significant risks and rewards, and effective control over the land, are passed on to the buyer at this point.

Land held for sale is classified as current except where it is held as non-current based on Council's intentions to release for sale.

(i) Fixed Assets

All assets are initially recognised at cost. Cost is determined as the fair value of the assets given as consideration plus costs incidental to the acquisition. For assets acquired at no cost or for nominal consideration, cost is determined as fair value at the date of acquisition. The cost of non-current assets constructed by the local government includes the cost of all materials used in the construction, direct labour on the project and an appropriate proportion of variable and fixed overhead.

Certain asset classes may be revalued on a regular basis such that the carrying values are not materially different from fair value. Assets carried at fair value are to be revalued with sufficient regularity to ensure the carrying amount does not differ materially from that determined using fair value at reporting date.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(j) Depreciation of Non-Current Assets

All non-current assets having a limited useful life are systematically depreciated over their useful lives in a manner which reflects the consumption of the future economic benefits embodied in those assets.

Depreciation is recognised on a straight-line basis, using rates which are reviewed each reporting period. Major depreciation rates and periods are:

Buildings	30 to 50 years
Furniture and Equipment	4 to 10 years
Plant and Equipment	5 to 15 years
Sealed roads and streets formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
seal	
- bituminous seals	20 years
- asphalt surfaces	25 years
Gravel roads formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
gravel sheet	12 years
Formed roads formation	not depreciated
pavement	50 years
Footpaths - slab	20 years
Sewerage piping	100 years
Water supply piping & drainage systems	75 years

(k) Trade and Other Payables

Trade and other payables represent liabilities for goods and services provided to the Council prior to the end of the financial year that are unpaid and arise when the Council becomes obliged to make future payments in respect of the purchase of these goods and services. The amounts are unsecured, are recognised as a current liability and are normally paid within 30 days of recognition.

(l) Employee Benefits

The provisions for employee benefits relates to amounts expected to be paid for long service leave, annual leave, wages and salaries and are calculated as follows:

(i) Wages, Salaries, Annual Leave and Long Service Leave (Short term Benefits)

The provision for employees' benefits to wages, salaries, annual leave and long service leave expected to be settled within 12 months represents the amount the Shire has a present obligation to pay resulting from employees services provided to balance date. The provision has been calculated at nominal amounts based on remuneration rates the Shire expects to pay and includes related on-costs.

(ii) Annual Leave and Long Service Leave (Long-term Benefits)

The liability for long service leave is recognised in the provision for employee benefits and measured as the present value of expected future payments to be made in respect of services provided by employees up to the reporting date using the project unit credit method. Consideration is given to expected future wage and salary levels, experience of employee departures and periods of service. Expected future payments are discounted using market yields at the reporting date on national government bonds with terms to maturity and currency that match as closely as possible, the estimated future cash outflows. Where the Shire does not have the unconditional right to defer settlement beyond 12 months, the liability is recognised as a current liability.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(m) Interest-bearing Loans and Borrowings

All loans and borrowings are initially recognised at the fair value of the consideration received less directly attributable transaction costs.

After initial recognition, interest-bearing loans and borrowings are subsequently measured at amortised cost using the effective interest method. Fees paid on the establishment of loan facilities that are yield related are included as part of the carrying amount of the loans and borrowings.

Borrowings are classified as current liabilities unless the Council has an unconditional right to defer settlement of the liability for at least 12 months after the balance sheet date.

Borrowing Costs

Borrowing costs are recognised as an expense when incurred except where they are directly attributable to the acquisition, construction or production of a qualifying asset. Where this is the case, they are capitalised as part of the cost of the particular asset.

(n) Provisions

Provisions are recognised when: The council has a present legal or constructive obligation as a result of past events; it is more likely than not that an outflow of resources will be required to settle the obligation; and the amount has been reliably estimated. Provisions are not recognised for future operating losses.

Where there are a number of similar obligations, the likelihood that an outflow will be required in settlement is determined by considering the class of obligations as a whole. A provision is recognised even if the likelihood of an outflow with respect to any one of them included in the same class of obligations may be small.

(o) Current and Non-Current Classification

In the determination of whether an asset or liability is current or non-current, consideration is given to the time when each asset or liability is expected to be settled. The asset or liability is classified as current if it is expected to be settled within the next 12 months, being the Council's operational cycle. In the case of liabilities where Council does not have the unconditional right to defer settlement beyond 12 months, such as vested long service leave, the liability is classified as current even if not expected to be settled within the next 12 months. Inventories held for trading are classified as current even if not expected to be realised in the next 12 months except for land held for resale where it is held as non-current based on Council's intentions to release for sale.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(p) Nature or Type Classifications

Rates

All rates levied under the Local Government Act 1995. Includes general, differential, specific area rates, minimum rates, interim rates, back rates, ex-gratia rates, less discounts offered. Exclude administration fees, interest on instalments, interest on arrears and service charges.

Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions

Refer to all amounts received as grants, subsidies and contributions that are not non-operating grants.

Non-Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions

Amounts received specifically for the acquisition, construction of new or the upgrading of non-current assets paid to a local government, irrespective of whether these amounts are received as capital grants, subsidies, contributions or donations.

Profit on Asset Disposal

Profit on the disposal of assets including gains on the disposal of long term investments. Losses are disclosed under the expenditure classifications.

Fees and Charges

Revenues (other than service charges) from the use of facilities and charges made for local government services, sewerage rates, rentals, hire charges, fee for service, photocopying charges, licences, sale of goods or information, fines, penalties and administration fees. Local governments may wish to disclose more detail such as rubbish collection fees, rental of property, fines and penalties, other fees and charges.

Service Charges

Service charges imposed under Division 6 of Part 6 of the Local Government Act 1995. Regulation 54 of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 identifies these are television and radio broadcasting, underground electricity and neighbourhood surveillance services. Exclude rubbish removal charges. Interest and other items of a similar nature received from bank and investment accounts, interest on rate instalments, interest on rate arrears and interest on debtors.

Interest Earnings

Interest and other items of a similar nature received from bank and investment accounts, interest on rate instalments, interest on rate arrears and interest on debtors.

Other Revenue / Income

Other revenue, which can not be classified under the above headings, includes dividends, discounts, rebates etc.

Employee Costs

All costs associate with the employment of person such as salaries, wages, allowances, benefits such as vehicle and housing, superannuation, employment expenses, removal expenses, relocation expenses, worker's compensation insurance, training costs, conferences, safety expenses, medical examinations, fringe benefit tax, etc.

Materials and Contracts

All expenditures on materials, supplies and contracts not classified under other headings. These include supply of goods and materials, legal expenses, consultancy, maintenance agreements, communication expenses, advertising expenses, membership, periodicals, publications, hire expenses, rental, leases, postage and freight etc. Local governments may wish to disclose more detail such as contract services, consultancy, information technology, rental or lease expenditures.

Utilities (Gas, Electricity, Water, etc.)

Expenditures made to the respective agencies for the provision of power, gas or water. Exclude expenditures incurred for the reinstatement of roadwork on behalf of these agencies.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(q) Nature or Type Classifications (Continued)

Insurance

All insurance other than worker's compensation and health benefit insurance included as a cost of employment.

Loss on asset disposal

Loss on the disposal of fixed assets.

Depreciation on non-current assets

Depreciation expense raised on all classes of assets.

Interest expenses

Interest and other costs of finance paid, including costs of finance for loan debentures, overdraft accommodation and refinancing expenses.

Other expenditure

Statutory fees, taxes, provision for bad debts, member's fees or levies including WA Fire Brigade Levy and State taxes. Donations and subsidies made to community groups.

(r) Statement of Objectives

Council has adopted a 'Corporate Business Plan' comprising a Community Strategic Plan and Asset Management Plan's to provide the long term community vision, aspirations and objectives.

Based upon feedback received from the community the vision of the Shire is:
"A proud and unique community recognising the past and creating the future."

The Strategic Community Plan defines the key objectives of the Shire as:
Economic: Enabling a choice of life-style through strong business support.
Environment: Provide environmental leadership throughout the shire.
Infrastructure: Comprehensive road, electrical and water services across the shire.
Social: A vibrant and inclusive community enabling a range of interests and lifestyles.
Organisational & Governance: To be known as the community centrepiece for business and social development.

(s) Reporting Programs

Council operations as disclosed in this statement encompass the following service orientated activities/programs:

GOVERNANCE

The delivery of Councillor services to residents, and all expenses related to such activities.
The management and coordination of the delivery of all services to residents.

GENERAL PURPOSE FUNDING

Administration of general rate revenue and all expenses related to the raising and collection of rates. Administration of general purpose grants received from the Grants Commission.

LAW, ORDER, PUBLIC SAFETY

Supervision and enforcement of various local laws relating to bushfire control & the Bushfires Act.
Supervision of various local laws relating to dogs and ranger services for the care & control of animals. Administration of various local laws relating to camping & other public areas under Council control.

HEALTH

Provision of health inspections, food quality and control, administration of
Health local laws and maintenance of Doctors Surgery

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

1. SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)

(s) Reporting Programs (Continued)

EDUCATION AND WELFARE

Maintenance of Day Care Centres
Facilitation and administration of live in care units for the aged.

HOUSING

Administration and maintenance of staff and rental housing

COMMUNITY AMENITIES

Rubbish collection services, operation of refuse sites, noise control, administration of Town Planning Schemes, maintenance of cemeteries and public conveniences, and storm water drainage maintenance.

RECREATION AND CULTURE

Maintenance of public halls and civic centres, beaches and foreshores, recreation centres and sports ovals, recreational parks and reserves, self help television retransmission services; operation of library services; maintenance of heritage sites and Municipal Inventory

TRANSPORT

Construction and maintenance of streets, roads, bridges, drainage and depots; cleaning and lighting of streets; street and directional signage; maintenance of airstrip.

ECONOMIC SERVICES

Weed, pest and vermin control. The regulation and provision of tourism, area promotion, building control, standpipes; operation of caravan park.

OTHER PROPERTY & SERVICES

Private works and plant hire; plant repairs and operation costs; maintenance of coastal cliffs under Council control.

Note 2: EXPLANATION OF MATERIAL VARIANCES (> \$5,000)

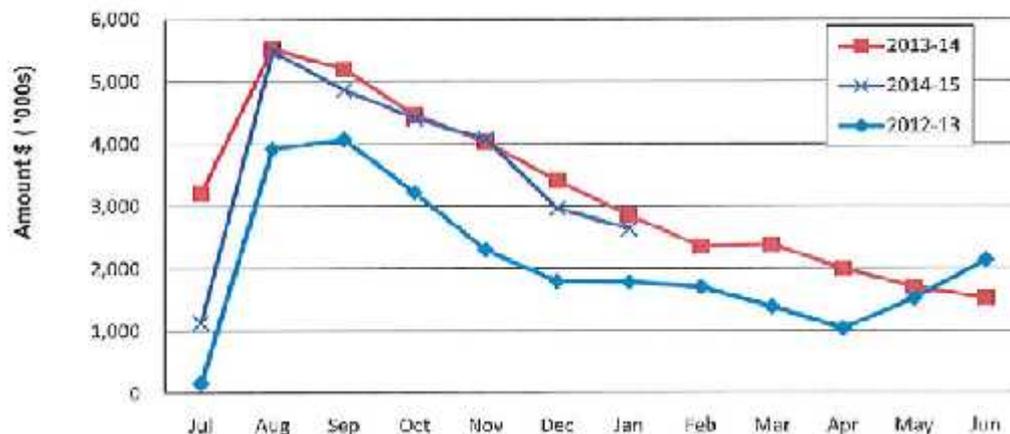
Reporting Program	Var. \$	Var. %	Var.	Timing/ Permanent	Explanation of Variance
Operating Revenues	\$	%			
Governance	40,165	271.03%	▲	Permanent	Var largely due to rebates including refund of GST
General Purpose Funding	(195,319)	(4.09%)	▼	Timing	FAG's, revenue will converge with budget
Law, Order and Public Safety	52,955	75.18%	▲	Timing	Grant funding including SES/WPS classroom
Health	(14,532)	(76.28%)	▼	Timing	Health/Building reimbursement billing
Education and Welfare	22,569	23.59%	▲	Permanent	Additional NCCA revenue compared to budget
Community Amenities	(9,318)	(1.20%)	▼	Timing	Minor variance industrial rubbish charges
Recreation and Culture	26,107	85.36%	▲	Permanent	Lottery West funding for Kalbarri Skate Park Grant
Transport	(36,515)	(25.13%)	▼	Permanent	MRO Operational Grant
Economic Services	33,825	40.34%	▲	Timing	Lease revenue budget profiling
Operating Expense					
Governance	(11,009)	(2.43%)		Timing	Var due to annual payments and depreciation
Law, Order and Public Safety	(6,802)	(3.55%)	▼	Timing	Salaries profiling, legal action
Health	(13,921)	(11.49%)	▼	Timing	Var due to Vehicle Trade posting
Education and Welfare	(26,758)	(23.79%)	▼	Timing	Additional NCCA expenditure compared to budget
Housing	(5,581)	(8.78%)	▼	Permanent	Ova Residence maint and inc building depreciation
Community Amenities	244,858	28.35%	▲	Timing	Refuse charges outstanding for Dec 14 and Jan 15
Recreation and Culture	(81,200)	(10.53%)	▼	Permanent	Additional depreciation due to revaluation of buildings
Transport	(75,324)	(5.64%)	▼	Permanent	Minor variance over multiple accounts
Economic Services	(21,376)	(17.31%)	▼	Timing	Short term var due to Tourist association payments
Other Property and Services	(380,510)	(643.55%)	▼	Timing	Write-off of building asset values as per fair value
Capital Revenues					
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	(253,053)	(42.09%)	▼	Timing	R2R and RRG road funding
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	138,575	167.15%	▲	Permanent	Proceeds includes Hampton Rd
Capital Expenses					
Land Held for Resale	(84,026)	(15.95%)	▼	Permanent	UA Unit development, nearing completion
Land and Buildings	(51,553)	(83.50%)	▼	Timing	Expenditure will converge with budget as year progresses
Infrastructure - Roads	320,565	33.05%	▲	Timing	Will reconcile when capital programme is completed
Infrastructure - Parks & Ovals	(5,814)	(12.09%)	▼	Timing	Works are being completed
Plant and Equipment	134,224	29.87%	▲	Timing	Truck and Backhoe to be purchased.
Furniture and Equipment	6,205	41.37%	▲	Permanent	Savings on copier purchase
Financing					
Proceeds from New Debentures	0			Timing	House loan drawdown later in year
Transfer to Reserves	51,737	34.65%	▲	Timing	Major transfers to be processed in June

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 3: NET CURRENT FUNDING POSITION

		Positive-Surplus (Negative=Deficit)		
		YTD 31 Jan 2015	30th June 2015	YTD 31 Jan 2014
		\$	\$	\$
Current Assets				
Cash Unrestricted	4	1,928,099	1,103,391	2,458,211
Cash Restricted	4	1,358,652	1,264,146	1,232,223
Receivables - Rates	6	621,404	212,107	500,228
Receivables -Other	6	32,136	276,048	14,361
Receivables - Rubbish		78,094	46,196	75,746
Emergency Services Levy		77,636	43,784	62,913
Interest / ATO Receivable/Trust		39,267	15,662	64,624
Inventories		10,995	11,128	89,206
		4,146,294	2,972,462	4,497,511
Less: Current Liabilities				
Payables		(153,370)	(601,630)	(2,280,419)
Provisions/Adjustment		(12,120)		(469,348)
		(165,490)	(601,630)	(2,749,767)
Less: Cash Reserves	7	(1,358,663)	(1,264,146)	(1,232,223)
Net Current Funding Position		2,622,141	1,106,686	515,521

Note 3 - Liquidity Over the Year



Comments - Net Current Funding Position

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 4: CASH AND INVESTMENTS

	Interest Rate	Unrestricted \$	Restricted \$	Trust \$	Total Amount \$	Institution	Maturity Date
(a) Cash Deposits							
Municipal Bank Account	0.00%	426,749			426,749	National	At Call
Trust Bank Account	0.00%			236,209	236,209	National	At Call
Cash On Hand	Nil	1,350			1,350	N/A	On Hand
(b) Term Deposits							
Municipal Investments							
TD 74-325-****	3.55%	1,000,000			1,000,000	National	08-Apr-15
TD 74-411-****	3.55%	500,000			500,000	National	20-Apr-15
Reserves Investments							
TD 16-236-****	3.55%		550,222		550,222	National	20-Jun-15
TD 14-600-****	3.55%		808,440		808,440	National	26-Jan-15
Total		1,928,099	1,358,662	236,209	3,522,970		

Comments/Notes - Investments

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 6: RECEIVABLES

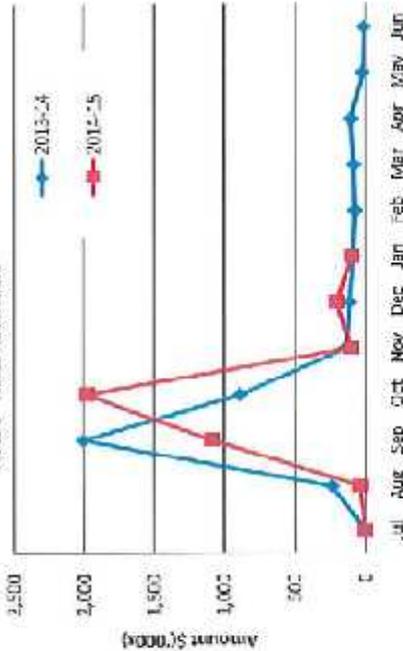
Receivables - Rates Receivable

Opening Arrears Previous Years
Levied this year
Less Collections to date
Equals Current Outstanding

Net Rates Collectable
% Collected

	YTD 31 Jan 2015	30 June 2014
\$	212,108	\$ 204,181
	3,805,505	3,575,181
	(3,597,209)	(3,608,257)
	621,404	212,108
	621,404	212,108
	84.54%	34.45%

Note 6 - Rates Receivable



Comments/Notes - Receivables Rates

Receivables - General

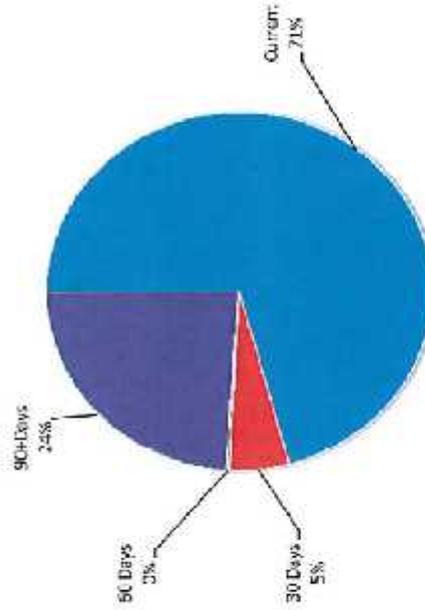
Receivables - General

Total Receivables General Outstanding

Amounts shown above include GST (where applicable)

	Current	30 Days	60 Days	90 Days
\$	22,763	\$ 1,582	\$ 55	\$ 7,836
	32,136			

Note 6 - Accounts Receivable (non-rates)



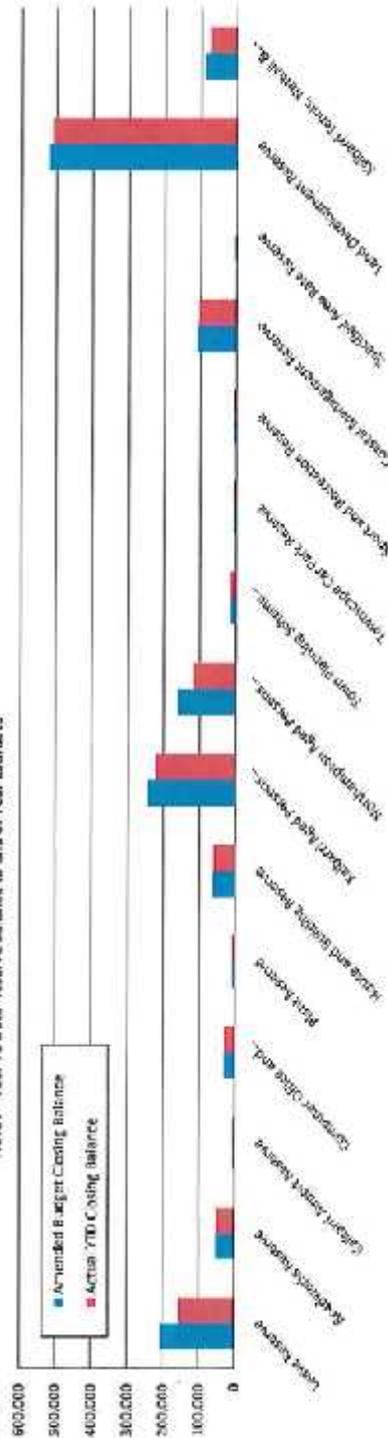
Comments/Notes - Receivables General

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 7: Cash, Debt and Reserve

2014-15	Name	Opening Balance	Amended Budget Interest Earned	Actual Interest Earned	Amended Budget Transfers in (-)	Actual Transfers in (-)	Amended Budget Transfers Due (-)	Actual Transfers Out (-)	Transfer out Reference	Amended Budget Closing Balance	Actual YTD Closing Balance
	Land Reserve	\$ 155,424	5,500	2,202	\$ 50,000	0	0	0	0	208,924	155,485
	Roarwood Reserve	49,920	3,000	1,140	0	0	0	0	0	52,920	51,260
	Kalbarri Airport Reserve	4,311	200	72	0	0	0	0	0	4,514	4,388
	Computer Office and Bok in Rent Reserve	29,013	3,000	750	0	0	0	0	0	31,019	31,768
	Plant Reserve	6,553	400	142	0	0	0	0	0	6,758	6,503
	House and Building Reserve	38,157	3,700	1,100	0	0	0	0	0	61,857	59,557
	Kalbarri Aged Persons Accommodation Reserve	225,693	20,500	7,475	9,470	0	0	0	0	245,098	222,513
	Northampton Aged Persons Accommodation Reserve	113,854	7,300	2,750	40,000	0	0	0	0	181,154	115,544
	Town Planning Scheme Reserve	12,651	600	325	0	0	0	0	0	13,251	12,916
	Township Car Park Reserve	5,733	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5,733	5,758
	Sport and Recreation Reserve	5,955	400	145	0	0	0	0	0	6,355	6,100
	Coastal Management Reserve	101,270	5,700	2,122	0	0	0	0	0	106,970	105,365
	Specified Area Rate Reserve	3,050	700	300	0	0	0	0	0	3,750	340
	Land Development Reserve	525,439	15,500	6,188	0	0	0	0	0	521,769	511,477
	Kalbarri Tennis, Netball & Basketball Courts Reserve	0	90,000	0	0	72,853	0	0	0	90,000	72,853
		1,755,147	156,550	74,743	99,470	72,853	0	(3,080)	0	1,920,147	1,555,863

Note 7 - Year To Date Reserve as at end of Year returns to



SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 8 CAPITAL DISPOSALS

Actual YTD Profit/(Loss) of Asset Disposal		Disposals		Amended Current Budget YTD 31.01.2015			Comments
Cost	Accum Depr	Proceeds	Profit (Loss)	Amended Annual Budget Profit/(Loss)	Actual Profit/(Loss)	Variance	
\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	
13,800	(3,584)	6,364	(3,852)	(500)	(3,852)	(3,352)	
18,350	(5,208)	8,182	(4,960)	(4,000)	(4,960)	(960)	
135,000	0	188,291	53,291	0	53,291	53,291	13 bedroom House
18,500	(497)	20,000	1,997	2,000	1,997	(3)	
			0	(5,000)	0	5,000	
			0	5,000	0	(5,000)	
			0	(8,500)	0	8,500	
30,925	(30,925)	1,200	1,200	(7,000)	1,200	8,200	
352,752	0	0	(352,752)	0	(352,752)	0	Revaluation Process
216,575	(40,214)	224,037	(305,076)	(18,000)	(305,076)	(287,075)	

Comments - Capital Disposals/Replacements

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

RATE TYPE	Rate or \$	Number of Properties	Ratesable Value \$	Rate Revenue \$	Interim Rates \$	Back Rates \$	Total Revenue \$	Amended Budget Rate Revenue \$	Amended Budget Interim Rate \$	Amended Budget Back Rate \$	Amended Budget Total Revenue \$
Differential General Rate											
General GRV	0.00083	1,545	15,660,459	1,383,765	1,204	0	1,384,969	0	0	0	0
General UV	0.010278	455	196,322,255	2,017,800	(150)	(729)	2,016,921	0	0	0	0
Sub-Totals		2,000	215,982,714	3,401,565	1,054	(729)	3,401,830	0	0	0	0
Minimum Payment											
General GRV	475.00	953	5,245,647	476,900	0	0	476,900	0	0	0	0
General UV	475.00	55	1,972,354	20,900	0	0	20,900	0	0	0	0
Sub-Totals		1,048	7,218,041	497,800	0	0	497,800	0	0	0	0
Write-offs							3,859,650				0
Discounts							(25)				0
Amount from General Rates							(134,836)				0
Ex-Gratia Rates							3,764,829				0
Specified Area Rates							0				0
Totals							41,677				0
							3,816,505				0

Comments - Rating Information

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

10. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS
(a) Debenture Repayments

Particulars	Principal 01-Jul-13	New Loans	Principal Repayments		Principal Outstanding		Interest Repayments	
			Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$
Other Property	402,422		6,799	13,942	355,623	388,480	13,110	25,823
Loan 152 - Staff Housing *		600,300	0	0	600,000	0		0
Loan 154 - Staff Housing								
Recreation & Culture			2,925	2,925	9,179	9,179	567	567
Loan 147 - Kalbari Bowling Club*	12,104							
Loan 148A - Kalbari Library Extensions	132,709		11,253	22,736	121,455	109,973	2,560	4,890
Loan 151 - Kalbari Bowling Club*	22,709		1,415	2,867	21,295	19,842	601	1,160
Transport								
Loan 149 - Plant Purchases	296,987		27,024	55,029	269,963	241,958	9,058	15,860
Loan 153 - Plant Purchases	390,000		33,708	33,708	356,292	355,292	14,258	14,258
	1,256,931	600,000	83,121	131,207	1,773,810	1,123,724	40,164	63,558

* Self supporting loan
All debenture repayments were financed by general purpose revenue except loans 147, 151 & 152 which are self supporting loans.

(b) New Debentures

No new debentures were raised during the reporting period.

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 11: GRANTS AND CONTRIBUTIONS

Program/Details GL	Grant Provider	Approval	2014-15 Amended Budget	Variations Additions (Deficits)	Operating	Capital	Recoup Status Received	Recoup Status Not Received
GENERAL PURPOSE FUNDING			\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
4531 Grants Commission - General	WA.L.G.C.	Y	735,407	0	755,427	0	400,193	365,214
4521 Grants Commission - Roads	WA.L.G.C.	Y	362,802	0	662,832	0	343,660	319,142
Aiding of the Quilts	Healthway	Y	0	4,000	4,000	0	4,000	0
LAW, ORDER, PUBLIC SAFETY								
FESA Grant - Operating Bush Fire Brigade	Dept of Fire & Emergency Serv.	Y	30,000	0	30,000	0	22,500	7,500
Grant FESA - SES	Dept of Fire & Emergency Serv.	Y	30,500	0	30,500	0	22,575	7,625
HOUSING								
COMMUNITY AMENITIES								
RECREATION AND CULTURE								
Kalbarri State Park		Y	0	0	0	0	0	0
Heritage Advisory Services	State Heritage Office	Y	3,600	0	3,600	0	20,082	(20,332)
TRANSPORT								
RRG Grants - Capital Projects	Regional Road Group	Y	197,115	0	197,115	197,115	0	197,115
Black Spot funding	State Government	Y	0	0	0	0	51,804	(51,804)
R23 - Chilmony Road	Roads to Recovery	Y	320,675	0	320,675	320,675	0	320,675
RFR - Ogilvie East	State Government	Y	270,000	0	270,000	270,000	270,000	0
DUF - Footpath Grant (Stephan Street)	Dept of Transport	Y	50,000	0	50,000	50,000	0	50,000
MIRWA Maintenance Grants	Main Roads WA	Y	137,600	0	137,600	0	125,091	12,509
TOTALS			2,517,699	4,000	1,583,503	837,790	1,262,461	1,259,235

Operating	1,683,909	514,319
Non-operating	837,790	348,145
	<u>2,521,699</u>	<u>1,262,461</u>

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Note 12: TRUST FUND

Funds held at balance date over which the Shire has no control and which are not included in this statement are as follows:

Description	Opening Balance 1 Jul 14	Amount Received	Amount Paid	Closing Balance 31-Jan-15
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Town Planning - Security Bonds	5,000			5,000
Galena Donations	431		(431)	0
Transportable Housing Bond	16,515		(760)	15,755
Footpath Deposits	47,820			47,820
Horrocks Retention Fee - Parking/Stage	1,800		(1,800)	0
Retentions - Subdivisions	164,737		(79,145)	85,592
Building Levies (BCITF & BRB)	7,246	11,240		18,486
Community Bus Bond	4,800			4,800
Safer WA Funds	0			0
Northampton Cemetery Funds	0			0
Unclaimed Monies - Rates	3,050	387		3,437
Nomination Deposits	320		(320)	0
DOLA - Parks & Gardens Development	0			0
Aged Unit Bond	1,606	200		1,806
Council Housing Bonds	1,460			1,460
BROC - Management Funds	1,173		(1,173)	0
Kalbarri Youth Space Project Funds	500		(500)	0
Burning Off Fees	216		(216)	0
RSL Hall Key Bond	650			650
Peet Park Donations	0			0
Willa Guthurra	0			0
Special Series Plates	1,290		(1,160)	130
Auction	0			0
Kidsport	20,555		(1,660)	18,895
Public Open Space	0			0
ReDone (Kalbarri Park/Beach Shelter)	35			35
Northampton Child Care Association	26,000			26,000
Horrocks Memorial Wall	3,528		(149)	3,380
One Life	4,463	786	(2,286)	2,963
Conservation Incentives	0	6,250	(6,250)	0
	313,195	18,863	(95,849)	236,209

SHIRE OF NORTHAMPTON
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 31 January 2015

Level of Completion Indicators

- 0% ○
- 20% ○
- 40% ○
- 60% ○
- 80% ○
- 100% ●

Note 13: CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS

% of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	YTD 31 2014				Variance (Under/Over)	Strategic Reference / Comment
			Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget	YTD Actual			
1.0 100%	●	Government						
		Photocopier - Northampton Office	(15,000)	(15,000)	(8,795)	6,205		
		Government Total	(15,000)	(15,000)	(8,795)	6,205		
1.0 100%	●	Education and Welfare						
		PAES - Child Care Building	(10,750)	(10,750)	(10,727)	23		
		Education and Welfare Total	(10,750)	(10,750)	(10,727)	23		
0.0 0%	○	Housing						
		Contract New Staff Housing - Rake Flats	(600,000)	0	0	0		
		Housing Total	(600,000)	0	0	0		
1.0 100%	●	Law, Order And Public Safety						
		BHO - Vehicle	(30,000)	(30,000)	(25,560)	4,440		
		Law, Order And Public Safety Total	(30,000)	(30,000)	(25,560)	4,440		
0.2 0.2 1.0 60%	○ ○ ● ○	Community Amenities						
		Hempston Sardinia Applications	(50,000)	(50,000)	(74,180)	(24,180)		
		Install Fences around Kallbarri Cemetery	(70,000)	(70,000)	(6,524)	13,474		
		Planner - Vehicle	(40,000)	(40,000)	(31,601)	8,399		
		Construction and Amenities Total	(160,000)	(160,000)	(112,305)	47,695		
0.0 0.4 1.0 0.8 0.4 0.6 0.4 -40%	○ ○ ● ○ ○ ○ ○ ○	Recreation And Culture						
		Replace Forverpaie Warlike Parkland	(7,500)	(7,500)	(4,164)	3,336		
		Fish Clearing Stations (Furcation/Flumming)	(15,000)	(15,000)	(8,806)	6,194		
		Kallbarri Sport & Rec - Accommodations	(20,000)	(20,000)	(3,433)	16,567		
		Hempston Park Playground	(20,000)	(20,000)	(11,666)	8,334		
		Mary Street - Shelter/Seats	(5,750)	(5,750)	(4,790)	960		
		Kings Park - BBQ/Shelter	(13,500)	(13,500)	(7,871)	5,629		
		Kallbarri State Park - Lighting	(20,000)	(20,000)	(11,665)	8,335		
		Recreation And Culture Total	(100,750)	(100,750)	(59,473)	41,277		
0.4 0.0 1.0 1.0	○ ○ ● ●	Transport						
		Road Construction	(1,545,211)	(1,545,211)	(646,762)	898,449		
		Footpath Construction	(156,578)	(156,578)	(3,174)	153,404		
		Tip Truck - Kallbarri 2014 Carry Over	(120,000)	(120,000)	(69,990)	50,010		
		Bus/Coach Replacement (CB 30X)	(175,000)	(175,000)	(102,080)	72,920		